THE STORY OF THE STARRY SKY

God's early revelation written in the stars!

2026

Johanan

INTRODUCTORY WORDS

The story of the starry sky is based on the patterns drawn by God in the starry sky, through which He informs people about His wonderful deeds in the eternal past, present and future. The images are divided into 12 sectors of the starry sky, which together form a clock face. All the times and eras of mankind on the natural and supernatural level have been revealed in it, things of the future in advance and things of the past in retrospect.

The narrative has a coherent and understandable plot. The story begins with Satan's rebellion in the eternal past and ends with his destruction in the eternal future. In between, there are several eras when God, through Christ, will again and again save people whom He created, but who were deceived by Satan in the eternal past. Times change and world scenes change, but Christ remains faithful to his mission: He wants to save mankind and make it a people for himself. Christ could have destroyed Satan sooner, but in order to give people time to be legally saved from the "law of sin and death" and come under the "law of the spirit of life," He had to delay the execution of Satan's judgment.

The story of the starry sky reveals to us God's great love for man. It tells what all Christ has been ready to do for the people He loves despite the fact that they had fallen and lost their position in God's relationship. He has been ready to do everything, even to sacrifice his life for people, so that they could be freed from the slavery of sin and Satan and find their way back to God. The story ends happily, but unfortunately not for everyone. Although Christ has done his best to clear the way for people to be saved, not everyone wants to grasp His saving hand. Not everyone wants to acknowledge Him as his/her Lord and Savior, and so is excluded from salvation. Either way, this story is the greatest love story of all time, full of drama, romance and even tragedy.

The aim of this book has been to reconstruct the patterns of the starry sky in their original form and to give them the explanation that God gave them in the beginning. The reconstruction has been necessary because patterns were deliberately distorted in ancient Babylonia. From there, they were transferred to Egypt, Greece and Asian countries, where they were transformed even more according to the gods of each country. However, the original pattern of the starry sky can be restored with the help of the Bible, which contains the necessary grounds for reinterpreting the patterns, e.g. in the book of Revelation, the book of Job, the books of the prophets and the letters of the New Testament. Some old star maps and books outside the Bible have been helpful in making the patterns original.

I hope this book will be of use to many who are searching for deeper meaning in their lives. Always and everywhere people have searched for answers to their existence: Who am I? Where did I come from? Where am I going after this life? And what is the purpose of life? The story of the Starry Sky tells us exactly about these things. It gives us a wider and deeper perspective than this world to look at these questions. Through the book, we understand the spiritual roots of our own existence, which are much deeper than the soil of this world. The story of the starry sky also tells about us, who are the objects of Christ's saving works. We too have a dimension beyond this world.

The revelation of the starry sky gives us a very different answer to the basic questions of life and existence than the modern natural scientific explanation. It is an explanation that moves on a completely different level, because it covers both the spiritual and the

physical side of a person. Only God can speak to a person on such a profound level as the person would like to reach with his questions. The knowledge acquired by man himself can never build such a foundation that would satisfy him with these questions.

Ultimately, my only motive for writing this book has been to guide my readers to know Jesus Christ, in whom all the treasures of wisdom and knowledge are hidden (Col. 2:3).

Helsinki 14 November 2025

Johanan

THE STORY OF THE STARRY SKY

CONTENTS

INTRODUCTION 9
STARRY SKY 9
Clock of the starry sky 9
Constellations 10
HISTORY OF THE STARRY SKY 11
God's early revelation 11
The revelation of the starry sky among the nations 15
Early worldview and starry sky 18
RECONSTRUCTING THE STORY OF THE STARRY SKY 21
Restoring the images and the story 21
Something still about the story of stars 25
PART 1. CHRIST'S SALVATION WORKS IN THE INVISIBLE WORLD OF SPIRITS 27
INTRODUCTION 27
The story of the starry sky as part of the ancient story of Christ and man 27
The eternal past of Christ and man 28
Christ's acts of salvation in the world of spirits (Part 1 of the story of the starry sky) 39
VIRGO TIME ZONE 44
The birth of Christ into the invisible world of spirits 44
Christ's death in the invisible world of spirits 47
Virgo Time Zone Message 49
LIBRA TIME ZONE 52
The resurrection of Christ and the weighing of blood in the world of spirits 53
Christ's Ascension into Heaven in the World of Spirits 55
Libra time zone message 58
SCORPIO TIME ZONE 61

Crushing Satan's head 61
The battle for spirit people 64
Scorpio time zone message 66
SAGITTARIUS TIME ZONE 71
The final battle in the world of spirits 71
Ascension 74
Sagittarius time zone message 75
SUMMARY OF THE FIRST PART 80
PART 2. CHRIST'S WORKS OF SALVATION IN THE NATURAL AND THE SOUL WORLD 82
INTRODUCTION 82
The period under review 82
Man as the object of salvation 84
The events of the 2nd part of the starry sky story 90
CAPRICORN TIME ZONE 94
A prophecy of Christ's death and resurrection 94
A prophecy about Christ's birth into the world and sacrificial death 97
Capricorn time zone message 99
AQUARIUS TIME ZONE 105
Outpouring of blessings 106
The birth of Israel 109
Aquarius Time Zone Message 114
PISCES TIME ZONE 120
Capturing soul-Israel/Judah 120
Christ goes to save soul-Israel/Judah 122
Pisces Time Zone Message 124
ARIES TIME ZONE 128
Christ is born into the world and dies 128
Christ defeats Satan and frees his people 129
A joyful homecoming 133
Aries time zone message 136
SUMMARY OF PART TWO - GOD'S SPEECH TO JOB 143

PART 3. CHRIST'S SALVATION WORKS IN THE NATURAL AND THE SOUL WORLD (CONTINUED PART)....145
INTRODUCTION.... 145
The consequences of Christ's atoning death.... 145
Salvation through the world of souls.... 148
The events of the 3rd part of the starry sky story.... 154
TAURUS TIME ZONE.... 157
Resurrection prophecies.... 157
A prophecy of the final slaying of Satan.... 161
Taurus Time Zone Message.... 164
GEMINI TIME ZONE.... 168
Victorious church spirit in the natural world and in the soul world.... 168
The spirit of the congregation and Christ's second salvation operation.... 171
Taking up the congregation.... 174
Gemini Time Zone Message.... 176
CANCER TIME ZONE.... 182
Christ's herd in Hades.... 183
People's migration towards the Hades refuge.... 185
Cancer time zone message.... 186
LEO TIME ZONE.... 192
The final battle and judgment in the Millennium.... 192
The second resurrection.... 196
Leo time zone message.... 199
SUMMARY OF PART THREE.... 200
THE TIME AFTER THE THOUSAND YEAR KINGDOM.... 202
FINAL WORDS....207
APPENDIX 1....211
DAYS OF THE WEEK AND PLANETS....211
Introduction.... 211
The meanings of the names of the sun, moon and planets.... 213
The connection of the days of the week /planets to the deeds of Christ.... 214
Planets in the starry sky as clock hands.... 218
Summary.... 219

APPENDIX 2 ..... **221**

WHAT HAPPENED IN THE STARRY SKY AT THE TIME OF JESUS' BIRTH? **221**

Introduction 221

When was Jesus born? 221

What happened in the starry sky when Jesus was born? 224

Star of Bethlehem 227

APPENDIX 3. ..... **230**

WHEN DID JESUS DIE AND WHAT SIGNS WERE SEEN IN THE STARRY SKY THEN? **230**

Introduction 230

When did Jesus die? 230

What signs were seen in the starry sky when Jesus died? 238

What happened in the starry sky in the days after Jesus' death? 242

INTRODUCTION

STARRY SKY

When we look up at the sky on a clear winter night, we are overwhelmed by a breathtaking sight. Countless points of light against the bottomless sky arouse in us both admiration and respect. One cannot help but marvel at the vast infinity of space and compare it to the insignificance of our own physical being. The writer of the book of Psalms puts this into words as follows:

> *When I consider Your heavens,*
> *the work of Your fingers,*
> *The moon and the stars, which You have ordained,*
> *What is man that You are mindful of him,*
> *And the son of man that You visit him?*
> *(Ps. 8:4-5)*

The starry sky gives an image of infinity, which is difficult for humans to grasp. It tells us about God who rules this vast universe. If He has created all this, He must be infinite in strength, power, age, and circle of life. Man s frighteningly small next to all this, and his life span is negligible. However, the Bible assures that God takes care of man. He controls all things related to our own world, and man is important to Him.

Clock of the starry sky

Do the stars and other celestial bodies have a purpose? The Bible gives the answer in its opening pages:

> *And let them be for lights in the firmament of the heavens to give light on the earth".*
> *(Gen. 1:15)*

This is one of their tasks. God made "two great lights, the greater to rule the day and the lesser to rule the night, and the stars." The heavenly bodies give light to creation. Above all, the sun produces light and heat with its radiation, without which life could not exist. But the heavenly bodies also have another function:

> *Then God said, "Let there be lights in the firmament of the heavens to divide the day from the night; and let them be for signs and seasons, and for days and years.*
> *(Gen. 1:14)*

The starry sky is a clock! It is made to man for measuring time and eras. With it, a person is able to distinguish the days from each other. Years and months can also be precisely distinguished. Trained observers who follow the movements of the planets can also see there signs of the end of eras and the beginning of new ones. This is what the wise men of the East did, who recognized the moment of Jesus' birth based on the stars and went to Bethlehem to worship the newborn Jesus.

The clock built by God has a dial and hands. The dial has twelve divisions just like the day clock we are familiar with. In the space clock, the starry sky is divided into twelve sectors, which correspond not only to the hours of the day but also to the months of the year. During a year, the clock's monthly hand, the sun, goes around the entire dial of space and then starts a new round. Nowadays, days, months and years are separated based on the sun's cycle.

In addition to the sun, the moon and planets are other pointers on the clock. In the early history of man, counting time based on the moon has been of great importance. In the Jewish calendar, the year still starts according to the cycle of the moon, and each month begins with a new moon. The planets are less important in everyday use, but they have their importance in determining longer periods and moments.

Constellations

The entire starry sky is twenty-four hours wide. It is divided into twelve two-hours long time zones reaching from south to north. Time zones have constellations formed by fixed stars, by which these regions of the sky are identified. The stars of the constellations form a pattern that resembles birds, fish, cattle, wild animals, people, etc. That is why they are called patterns of the sky. Each time zone usually has a main constellation and three additional constellations, so that two constellations are in the northern and two in the southern sky. However, there are exceptions in this rule. The main constellations are not necessarily the most brilliant patterns in the time zones, but their importance stems from the fact that the orbits of the sun and planets pass over them. The set of constellations defined by the path of the Sun is called the zodiac because many of its patterns have the figure of an animal. Capricorn, Aquarius, Pisces, Aries, Taurus, Gemini, Crab, Leo, Virgo, Libra, Scorpio and Sagittarius are therefore located on the path of the sun, i.e. ecliptic, as seen from Earth, and all the twelve time zones are named after them [1].

The main and additional patterns related to time zones tell us about the events of the earth and heavens in a certain era. However, the scene of the events is not the natural earth and sky, but the invisible earth and the invisible heavens in supernatural dimensions. God wants to tell us about man's past, present and future with the help of constellations, and that essentially involves the invisible universe. Constellations contain the most profound information about the origin of man’s spirit being before the creation of the present world, its short life in this corporeal world, and its future after natural death. The stories tell of Christ's acts of salvation and battles against His arch-enemy, Satan, who in the eternal past got people under his power by deception. The stories are not random in time, but they progress in order from one constellation to another and from one time zone to another. When the sun visits a time zone once a year, it is reminding us of the message of the time zone and urges us to respect it.

All time zones and constellations together tell the story of mankind from the past to the future. With this story, God wants to emphasize how important it is for a person to know

[1]Modern astronomy defines the constellations differently than in ancient times. In 1921, the International Astronomical Union (IAU) published a star map in which the constellations form a patchwork picture of the starry sky without direct connection to the classical time zone division of the zodiac.

about his past, so that he can have a correct attitude to his current life and set his goals sensibly for the future life after death. The story openly brings out the purpose of a person's current life in the spiritual sense. Because of the betrayal happened in the eternal past man is in danger of having to suffer the same punishment that is assigned to Satan. However, God in his mercy has brought reconciliation to man through Christ, so that man could be legally saved from that punishment and confidently look forward to a good afterlife. God has managed the affairs of mankind in such a way that human life can continue indefinitely in the future earth and heavens, where life conditions are much better than in our natural habitat.

We may have thought that studying the starry sky is forbidden for Christians. Strictly speaking, however, it is not so. On the contrary, it can be highly recommended if the way of dealing with the matter is spiritual and biblical. Then it is divine astrology based on God's revelation. On the other hand, there is a reason to warn about other types of astrology. Today, personal astrology, which has taken on entertaining and even commercial forms, contains many old traditions that are not based on divine sources and are often misleading. It has its roots in ancient religions practiced in Assyria, Babylonia, Egypt and Greece. In Babylonia, some rulers who did not fear God took the signs of the starry sky for their own use and placed their own image in the place of Christ in the constellations, thus making themselves gods. As a result, the divine clock face was distorted in such a way that the original spiritual message of the images can no longer be read from it in the form that has come down to us. At the same time, the Babylonian clergy developed doctrines based on signs of the zodiac, which no longer had any connection with divine teachings, but were invented and distorted by man. So, astrology has a divine origin, but it has been changed and distorted by the hands of man. When the basics are distorted, the end result is inevitably wrong.

So, one has to know how to distinguish between an old and an even older tradition. The oldest message from the stars has come from God and it tells us about Christ, His actions in different eras for the benefit of mankind. Over time, the meaning of the constellations of the zodiac has changed, and its precious message has fallen under man-made fables and mythologies. The purpose of this book has been to restore the clock face to its original appearance and once again allow the starry sky to proclaim the message of Christ, in whom all spiritual wisdom is hidden.

HISTORY OF THE STARRY SKY

God's early revelation

The starry sky existed even before the first humans were created on earth. There are many indications that God gave important revelatory information about the starry sky to the first humans, Adam, Eve, and some of their descendants shortly after the Fall. God told about the things that He had recorded in the sky in image form already when He created the starry sky. The information of the starry sky was extremely precious to the early people. That's why they wanted to do everything they could to ensure its

preservation for posterity. Josephus, a Jewish historian, writes in his book Ancient History of Judaism as follows [2]:

> They (Adam and Seth) developed a special kind of wisdom related to the heavenly bodies and their order. To ensure that their knowledge would not be lost before it was widely known, they made two pillars, one of brick and the other of stone, and engraved their knowledge on both. They were aware of Adam's prophecy that the earth would be destroyed at one time by fire and at another time by the force of a great body of water. Thus, if the brick pillar were to break in a flood, the stone pillar would survive and reveal that knowledge of theirs to mankind, and also tell that there was another pillar they had erected. This pillar is in the land of Siriad even today.
> (Josephus: Ancient History of Judaism, Chapter 2.3)

Right after the Fall, God had already revealed to Adam and Eve the coming of Christ into the world. (Genesis 3: 15) This so-called proto-gospel contained the promise of the atonement of sins and the complete nullification of the curse resulting from sin in future times. After Seth, the son of Adam and Eve, grew up, God completed his revelation. He told them the whole story of mankind by means of the starry sky, both past and future. He told e.g. that the world will face two destructions, one by a mass of water and the other by fire. However, the righteous ones will be saved from both of them, and they will inherit the new heavens and the new earth where righteousness reigns. (2 Peter 3: 13)

According to the Talmud, God told the whole human story to Adam and showed him the future of all mankind after the Fall [3]. The third person besides Adam and Seth who is mentioned as deeply learned in the wisdom of the starry sky was Enoch, seventh from Adam. Enoch is mentioned in the Book of Jubilees as follows [4]:

> And in the eleventh jubilee, in the fourth week of the year, Jered took to himself a wife whose name was Baraka, the daughter of Rasujal, his father's brother. Baraka bore him a son in the fifth week of the fourth year of the jubilee and named him Henok. Enoch was the first among those born on earth who knew the art of writing, learned the knowledge and wisdom of heaven, and wrote in his book the signs of heaven according to the order of the months, so that people would know the different seasons based on the months.
> (Book of Jubilees, Chapter 4)

---

[2]Josephus Flavius was a Jewish historian from the 1st century. He wrote a work on the ancient history of Judaism, " Antiquities of Jews ", which starts with Adam and Eve. Another of his signature works is "History of the Jewish War" from his own time. It contains mentions of Jesus and the first Christians.

[3]Babylonian Talmud, Avodah Zarah 5a. The Talmud is an explanatory work of the Jewish Torah, i.e. the five books of Moses.

[4]The Book of Jubilees is an apocryphal book that tells about the scope of the Book of Genesis in an expanded manner.

The Book of Enoch presents the following information about Enoch [5]:

> And he (the angel Uriel) said to me: "Look, Enoch, at these heavenly tablets and read what is written on them and note every single thing." And I looked at those heavenly tablets and read all that was written on them and understood everything. I read the book of all the works of the human race—of all the children of flesh that shall be upon the earth, unto the most distant generations.
> (Book of Enoch, Chapter 81)

The Book of Enoch does not tell about the individual heavenly tablets that the angel presented to him. However, the very knowledge that those heavenly images told about all the events of the human race up to the most distant generations gives reason to assume that it was the same early revelation as that which God had announced to Adam and Seth.

Even in the book of Enoch it is said like this:

> I know the secret, for I have read the heavenly tablets, and I have seen the holy books. I have found written and engraved upon them concerning them (the righteous ones), that all good, joy, and glory are prepared for them, and that those things are written down for the souls of those who die in righteousness. And many good things are given to them as a reward for their diligence. Their portion is abundantly more than the portion of the living, for their spirits who died in righteousness shall live and rejoice. Their lives will not perish, and their memory will never depart from the face of that Great One. Therefore, fear no more their (sinners') desecration.
> (Book of Enoch, Chapter 103)

Here Enoch calls the heavenly tablets holy books. So, they contained scriptures that God wanted to proclaim to mankind. In this quote, the purpose of the story of the starry sky is explained a little more. The story is given as an encouragement to those who walk righteously in the world. The world rejects them, but their portion after death is all goodness, while their slanderers (sinners) receive a bad portion. The souls of the righteous will never perish because their memories will remain before the Great One forever. Here it is referred to the giver of righteousness, Christ.

Because of God's early revelation given to the first people right after the fall, no one needed to be in the dark about where man came to earth, why he needs salvation, and how he can achieve it for himself. Everything has been open from God's side since the beginning of the world. If only man had been faithful to God and kept this knowledge as his most precious treasure unchanged from generation to generation, it would have come to us as pure and we would not have to grope with different religions and beliefs, all of which have led our thoughts astray to a greater or lesser extent.

There has never been a change in God's ways. Instead, man has forgotten God, changed His teachings, either consciously or through forgetfulness, used religion for his own power aspirations, and changed God's teachings to serve completely different goals than what they were originally intended for. This has been human history throughout the ages,

---

[5] The Book of Enoch is originally a Jewish work that was sometimes lost, but was found in the Coptic Bible at the end of the 18th century. The Qumran scrolls found near the Dead Sea in the 1950s contain many parts of the Book of Enoch.

from the time of the flood to our days. All religions are guilty of it, including Judaism and Christianity. Through his own actions, man has caused the original revelation of God to fade, blur, distort and be forgotten. However, God has made sure that this knowledge was not completely lost. If something important had been forgotten in the darkness of history, He sent new messengers among people to tell people God's will in a new historical environment. Finally, He sent His Son, Jesus Christ, into the world, who with his teaching brought back to man the knowledge of God's original plan and realized in himself the central part of this plan, the atoning death. The teachings, words, life, death and resurrection of Jesus show man the way to heaven, which is an opportunity reserved for man by God, if he seizes it in faith.

But is it possible to dig deep into the darkness of history and find there the core points of God's original revelation given to the first people? Yes, it is! Precisely because God gave his original revelation not only verbally to the first people, but also pictorially as a "cartoon book" drawn on the starry sky, we can find out the original message as it was first presented to man. So, God was afar wise in this matter. At a time when the ability to read and write was still rare among people, God recorded his revelation in image form in the starry sky for everyone to read, so that it would remain there until the end of the world and be read from there even after man had forgotten the original teachings. Psalm 19 tells us about this form of revelation.

> *The heavens declare the glory of God;*
> *And the firmament shows His handiwork.*
> *Day unto day utters speech,*
> *And night unto night reveals knowledge.*
> *There is no speech nor language*
> *Where their voice is not heard.*
> *Their line has gone out through all the earth,*
> *And their words to the end of the world.*
> *In them He has set a tabernacle for the sun,*
> *Which is like a bridegroom coming out of his chamber,*
> *And rejoices like a strong man to run its race.*
> *Its rising is from one end of heaven,*
> *And its circuit to the other end;*
> *And there is nothing hidden from its heat.*
> *(Ps. 19:1-6)*

The fact that God wrote the thing that He wanted to impress upon the minds of men, on the stars of heaven, says something about His sovereignty. No one else could have done such a thing but He who created the starry sky. God wanted it to be written in a place where man could not destroy it by his own actions. He wanted it reverberate always and everywhere. Its silent proclamation is carried wherever there are people. Every night, when the stars appear in the clear sky, it is there to be seen.

"The day announces them to the day, the night announces them to the night". This is a Hebrew saying that simply means "day after day" and "night after night". In a clearer English language, this point could be expressed like this: Day after day the firmament

speaks of the secrets of the past and night after night it proclaims His message of salvation.

In the mentioned fragment, there is talk about the circling sun, which has made “tents” in the starry sky. These tents or tabernacles of the sun refer to the twelve constellations of the zodiac, according to which the firmament is divided into twelve time zones. Every month of the year, the sun rises from a different “tabernacle”, because the position of the starry sky in relation to the sun seemingly changes as the earth revolves around the sun once a year. The first people on earth may not have known the space-geometric explanation of this phenomenon, but they knew exactly the constellations of the zodiac, where the sun rises and sets, and were able to know the months and seasons based on that.

The revelation of the starry sky among the nations

It is interesting to notice how the counting of time among the different peoples of the world has always been based on the same phenomena of the starry sky and is generally common. Years, months, days of the week, etc. are calculated everywhere in the same way. There is a lot of similarity in the names of the months and days of the week that could not be possible if mankind had not had a common history at the beginning of time. Appendix 1 describes the names of the days of the week in more detail and how they relate to the starry sky. The division of the year into twelve months has always been based on the “tabernacles” of the sun, i.e. the twelve zodiac constellations that the sun visits once a year. The main constellations are the same in all ancient cultures such as Ethiopia, China, Babylonia, Greece, Israel, India, Arabia and Egypt. For the most part, the additional patterns that complement the message of the main patterns are also the same or similar.

The uniformity of the constellations shows that when God revealed the secrets of the stars to mankind, the nations were still living close together and interacting with each other. This means the period before the biblical flood and immediately after the flood, when the nations were still together in the region of the present-day Middle East.

Despite the great uniformity in the zodiacs of different countries, on the other hand, there are noticeable differences. This is due to the fact that the hereditary knowledge of the starry sky has not remained unchanged, but over time errors have entered it due to various human reasons. Some changes have been completely intentional and have been based on a deliberate distortion of God's revelation. As stated above, some of the early Babylonian rulers were especially guilty of this, who, in an effort to give their own personal image a divine stamp, stole the stories of the stars for themselves. In so doing, these secular rulers sought to transfer to themselves the religious reverence that the people felt for the message of the stars. At the same time, they also confused the clear message of salvation that was written in the starry sky. This disrespectful and irresponsible attitude towards God's revelation gave rise to many pagan religions in different parts of the world.

The constellations of the classical zodiac, as they have been inherited by European nations, took their form during the Hellenistic period, that is, some centuries before the birth of Jesus. They have preserved many signs of God's original message of salvation,

although the message itself has been so obscured by Greek theology that it can no longer be read clearly. The original message must be unearthed like an ancient city buried under volcanic ash, because in the classical zodiac the original message is covered by many foreign deposits. We no longer know how to connect the meaning of human and animal figures to their original spiritual meaning. Christ, who was originally central to each constellation, has faded into the background and been replaced by Greek heroic figures. Homer, the collector of Greek myths, himself transformed the already transformed motifs into the form of the stories he liked. The ancient natural philosophers Aratus, Hipparchus and Ptolemy helped to connect the myths to the constellations.

The constellations of the zodiac have also played a central role in Jewish tradition. The Jews, like all other nations, inherited the basics of their calendar from the ancestors of the nations in their own culture. Some holidays are even older than Judaism. Passover, which is celebrated after the vernal equinox, and the sacrificial lamb were known to be combined in the ancient countries of the Middle East even before the time of Judaism. This in no way diminishes the significance of the Jewish Passover commemorating the liberation from Egypt. On the contrary, everything anticipates the same thing and testifies for the same thing: Christ, the true sacrificial lamb, died on Easter for the sins of people.

Did the constellations have any significance in later Judaism? Traditionally, we have had the impression that in Judaism, all knowledge related to the stars was treated with a harsh rejection. To prove this, it is often referred to the books of Isaiah and Jeremiah, which forbid the teachings of the Chaldean astrologers (Isa. 47:13; Jer. 10:2). It is clear that these man-made doctrines were forbidden, but the original messianic message recorded in the stars was certainly not forbidden.

Those who have studied Judaism more deeply know that the mysterious wisdom associated with the stars has always and everywhere interested the Jews. The Talmud tells us that Abraham had the ability to read the stars, which aroused great interest among the great men of the time [6]. As you know, each of the twelve tribes of Israel had one of the patterns of the starry sky as their symbol. Accordingly, they carried with them a pennant on which this emblem was depicted (Numbers 2:2). Judah's constellation was the Leo (Genesis 49:9), Naphtali's the Capricorn (Genesis 49:21), Dan's the Scorpion above which is an eagle holding a serpent in its mouth (Genesis 49:16-17), Reuben's the Aquarius (Gen. 49:4), Joseph’s the Taurus, whose two large horns refer to his sons, Ephraim and Manasseh (Deut. 33:17), etc. All these animal or human motifs refer to the Messiah, the Christ, who in early Judaism was a much more significant position than today.

Recently, the foundations of ancient synagogues have been found, the floor mosaics of which have depicted "Mazzaroth", the zodiac. These mosaics show that the constellations of the zodiac have had an important meaning in Judaism even after the time of Jesus. According to Josephus, the temple in Jerusalem also had a floor mosaic depicting the zodiac and the curtain of the temple was embroidered with star patterns. In our days, the State of Israel has printed stamps depicting the zodiacal signs for the names of the twelve tribes of Israel.

---

[6] Babylonian Talmud, Baba Bathra 16b.

The Jews who used the temple and synagogues did not worship the gods of the Greeks and did not believe in pagan astrology, but they waited for the Messiah according to their own doctrine. In the middle of the circular zodiac of the Beit Alfa synagogue, the Messiah riding horses and chariots is depicted, which is the original subject of the Chariot constellation.

Despite the confusion surrounding these matters, Jewish scholars have always known that Mazzaroth represents God's timetable for mankind and the work of the Messiah. Judaism has always been associated with the expectation of the Messiah, which was based on the most ancient revelation given to humanity. When studying the first book of Moses or looking deeply into the book of Job, we can see how much people knew about God and the Messiah even before Moses - in fact, everything essential.

The sun's tent is expressed in the Hebrew language by the word tabernacle, or sanctuary. Every abode of the sun contained sacred reverence. When the sun rose from a certain lodge, it was as if God had visited it. The word "Mazzaroth" is found in the book of Job, which is considered by many to be the oldest book in the Bible. In it a few constellations are mentioned by name [7]:

> *"Can you bind the cluster of the Pleiades, Or loose the belt of Orion?*
> *Can you bring out Mazzaroth in its season?*
> *Or can you guide the Great Bear with its cubs?*
> *Do you know the ordinances of the heavens?*
> *Can you set their dominion over the earth?"*
> *(Job 38:31-33)*

Other biblical passages that mention constellations by name include Job 9:9 and Amos 5:8. Later in this book, it will be shown how the book of Job talks much more about constellations and how only they give an understandable explanation to the whole book.

So, God illustrated the story of Christ in the starry sky. In addition, He gave names to the individual stars, as stated in Psalm 147:

> *He counts the number of the stars;*
> *He calls them all by name.*
> *(Ps. 147:4)*

No man can know the number of stars, but God knows each one of them because He created them. He has even given them names. We don't know all the names anymore, but at least a hundred names have been preserved for us. This is good to know, because when we study the star chart that has descended to us from ancient times, we notice that the names of the stars tell a lot, and they clearly have a message. The message of many constellations has been changed and distorted over time, but then the names of the stars help us to trace the original pattern and the original message.

---

[7]The constellations mentioned in Job 38 are by their Hebrew names Ash, Chesil and Cimah. Pleyades (Hebrew: Cimah) has been a well-known star cluster associated with the Taurus constellation since ancient times. Orion (Chesil) is one of the most beautiful constellations, which is also associated with the Taurus constellation. Ash is translated as Leo in the Finnish Bible, but it may refer to some other constellation, as the meaning of many natural scientific names in the book of Job has remained unclear to researchers.

The brightest stars in the starry sky are usually dedicated to the Messiah, such as Sirius – the Prince or Ruler, Arcturus – He who is to come, Rigel – the Foot that crushes, Procyon – the Redeemer, Altair – the Wounded, Betelgeuse – the Coming of the Branch (or Sprout), etc. All these are unmistakable names. They belong to the Messiah, Christ.

Early worldview and starry sky

In the religions of ancient peoples, one thing draws attention. All religions seem to have a roughly similar understanding of the invisible and visible realm of creation: Above, the invisible heavens of God, in the middle, the visible world on which people live, below is the invisible world of souls, to which souls move after physical death. There are both good and bad places in the world of souls. Much depends on a person's life on earth, what kind of fate the soul will have there.

How did people adopt such a layered worldview for themselves? It is not at all natural for a person to believe in such a thing. And why was it common to everyone? It could not have come from anything other than God's early revelation, which was given so early that people still lived together in a small area. Later, when nations had grown and moved to live in their own areas, religions diverged, but this layered worldview has still been preserved. This applies to ancient Babylonia, Egypt, Persia and Greece. In its main features, the same worldview has also been transferred to modern religions such as Judaism and Christianity.

At what point did God give this revelation to mankind? The books of Enoch, together with the Bible, provide a clear clue to this. We have already told you about Enoch, who received a revelation from God regarding the "tablets" of the starry sky. It concerned all generations of mankind, from the eternal past to the very future. However, there is another thing connected with Enoch that has probably greatly influenced mankind's understanding of the layered structure of invisible creation. Namely, Enoch was allowed to make many heavenly journeys guided by angels. He was allowed to see everything both below in the world of souls and above in the heavens. He had to tell people about all these experiences so that they too would know about them. In addition, he had to write books about them so that these things would not be forgotten.

Some of Enoch's books have survived to our time. Of course, modern scholars consider them to be spurious and date them much later than Enoch. However, they cannot be entirely of later origin nor entirely of human invention. This is proven by the early religions, which contain so much information consistent with the books of Enoch.[8]

---

[8] There have been ancient sages among various nations who have been connected with Enoch or who at least have represented Enochian wisdom. In ancient Babylonia there is said to have been a wise man named Enmeduranki (the name means the union of heaven and earth) who had secret knowledge concerning the salvation of souls. In Persia there was Zoroaster (Zarathustra), in Egypt Thoth, and in Greece Hermes Trismegistus, all of whom had similar secret wisdom. The starry sky was essentially connected with their wisdom.

Although the religious beliefs of the nations have interesting points in common, they also have differences. The differences show how easily things related to the sphere of mysticism and mythology are subject to transformation. Therefore, only what is common in the stories of different countries can be considered from the original revelation of God. Furthermore, if knowledge related to mysticism or mythology is to be

According to tradition, Enoch was allowed to travel in the invisible realm of creation, both in the lower worlds and upper heavens. Down in the world of souls he saw the original invisible earth and sea. Below them were the fearful places of punishment, involving fire and darkness. Hell, the fiery lake, was a fearful place of perdition reserved for Satan and his angels, but sinners who rejected God's salvation would also go there. On the other hand, Enoch also saw in the world of souls a good place, Paradise, intended for righteous souls. The righteous would go straight there and escape all judgment. Around Paradise there were also quite good or tolerable places where souls could live, because the final judgment had not yet been pronounced upon them.

Above the firmament, in the so-called sixth heaven, Enoch saw the world of angels. In the seventh heaven, he saw the throne of God. On it sat God in human form, whom the angel called by the names Light, Chosen One, Righteous One, Name of God, Savior, etc. This Ruler of creation was not, however, the highest God, for the highest God sat on His own throne in the tenth heaven. Enoch therefore also saw this Beginning of All, which name was used of Him.[9] Probably the descriptions of the invisible creation recorded by Enoch have had a significant influence on the religious ideas of the nations, both of the heavens above and of the world of souls below.

The understanding of the invisible creation of Jesus and other New Testament writers was in accordance with the books of Enoch. Jesus' story of the rich man and Lazarus clearly shows this. (Luke 16:19–31) The Pharisees had already lost faith in Enoch's stories, but Jesus restored them to the minds of the Jews. According to Jesus' story, Lazarus entered Paradise, the world of souls, but the rich man ended up outside it in a hot place, which was not hell. However, Jesus also spoke a lot about hell and perdition. After the Last Judgment, rebellious souls end up in hell, which is a fiery lake at the bottom of the invisible creation.

The worldview presented above was also reflected in the starry sky, which was believed to contain divine revelation. Traditionally, the starry sky has always been depicted as a large sphere. It is such a large sphere that it can only be viewed from the inside. The fixed stars, which are located on the apparent surface of the sphere, form "celestial tablets" when seen from the earth. As already stated above, they all contain divine revelation. From them, the past and future of mankind could be read – not only in the present visible creation, but also in the invisible creation both above and below.

As a whole, the sphere of the starry sky, in which the stars have been made to shine, depicts the invisible creation. Its northern parts depict the heavens beyond, where God lives. The southern half of the starry sky depicts the world of souls, which had not yet been completely purified. Between them, the visible space (and the visible earth as a part of it) appears as a narrow line at the ecliptic (path of the sun).

---

restored to Christianity as part of God's early revelation, care must be taken that it does not contradict the Bible.

[9] This information is based on the so-called Books of Enoch, which are not included in the Bible, but belong to the Jewish heritage. The ordinal numbers of the heavens are presented most clearly in the Second Book of Enoch.

The invisible and the visible realms of creation depicted in the starry sky, provide the background for God's early revelation. Thus, the celestial tables, which tell us about things that are important in salvation history, also tell us where the things in question had happened or would happen. As already mentioned, the location of the visible world in the starry sky is indicated by the sun's path (the ecliptic). It remains in the same place from year to year, sometimes above the equator, sometimes below it. Even ancient Babylonian and Egyptian astronomers were able to determine it precisely. If a constellation is located above the ecliptic (in the northern hemisphere), it refers to an event on the side of the God's heavens. Correspondingly, if a constellation is located below the ecliptic (in the southern hemisphere), it refers to an event in the world of souls.

According to the Bible, the firmament was made between the heavens above and the world of souls below to separate the pure and impure waters from each other. (Genesis 1:6-7) In the firmament, God created "lights," which refer to the fixed stars (Genesis 1:14). The fixed stars that are close to each other form constellations, i.e. the aforementioned "celestial tablets." Together, the celestial tablets form like a clock face that tells the story of the stages of mankind.

In addition, God created two great lights and stars in the firmament. (Genesis 1:16) The two great lights are the sun and the moon. The stars mentioned in the same verse refer to the "moving stars", i.e. planets. All of them are like pointers that revolve around the celestial clock face. The sun, moon, and stars therefore refer to our solar system, of which the Earth is one of its planets. Thus, it can be concluded that the firmament, in which all the above-mentioned "lights" were created, is closely the same as the visible celestial space.

Ordinary people were generally unable to understand the invisible creation in the supernatural dimension of height-depth. Therefore, they thought that the earth was a flat "pancake" and that the world of souls was physically below the earth's level and the invisible heavens were above it. When science was able to show that the earth is indeed a small ball in space revolving the sun, the opponents of the Bible had reason to laugh at those who believed in the Bible. Now it had been shown that the Bible contains old-fashioned, unreliable information!

But what has recent science discovered about the nature of space? According to modern physics and astronomy, natural space is a 3-dimensional surface that curves towards the fourth dimension. It is a thin surface, although no one knows what holds it in place and why it keeps its shape. The sky can therefore be understood in the direction of the fourth dimension as a "pancake", with empty space above and below. The invisible creation can be placed in these empty spaces, if we want to believe in it. The sky is therefore "flat" in the direction of the fourth dimension and the earth is also flat in that direction.[10]

---

[10] Albert Einstein and other developers of the theory of relativity discovered that natural space is a 3-dimensional surface that curves towards the fourth dimension. The fourth dimension is incomprehensible to the human mind and is in a way a supernatural dimension, although it is real.

So, there is no contradiction with science. Science cannot deny that the Bible is right in this matter. Scientific telescopes can only study 3-dimensional space, that is, the starry sky from within it. Dimensions outside the sky cannot be studied with scientific instruments.

But does the Bible speak of an additional fourth dimension that is needed for such thinking? Yes, it does! The Bible speaks of "height" and "depth," which are clearly not natural dimensions that we can understand. For example, the apostle Paul urged people to study them. (Eph. 3:16-21) God's heavens are not in a natural height direction, as if above the clouds, but in a supernatural height direction, which is directed towards the heavens above the firmament. Similarly, the world of souls is not in a natural depth direction, as if in the depths of the seas, but under the firmament in a supernatural depth direction. Thus, the biblical concepts of "height" and "depth" form the necessary "fourth" dimension. With the help of these concepts, the position of the visible creation in relation to the invisible creation can be perceived. The New Testament teaches us as follows:

> *By faith we understand that* ***the worlds*** *were framed by the word of God, so that the* ***things which are seen were not made of things which are visible****.*
> *(Heb. 11:3)*
>
> *while we do not look at the things which are seen, but at the things which are not seen.* **For the things which are seen are temporary, but the things which are not seen are eternal**.
> *(1. Cor. 4:18)*

According to the writer of Hebrews, the visible reality was created from the invisible reality. First, there was the invisible creation, with the original invisible earth and many invisible heavens "above" it (in supernatural height). Between these invisible heavens, the firmament, i.e. the visible space, was created on the second day of creation to separate the polluted waters below from the pure waters above.

The above-mentioned passage from Corinthians teaches us that what is invisible is permanent/eternal, and what is visible is transitory/temporary. Therefore, we should pay more attention to the invisible reality, which remains forever. The visible world is made temporary and our life on it is by nature transitory. We need the eyes of faith to understand supernatural dimensions. Faith is seeing what cannot be seen with the eyes. It is reaching out toward that which is eternally permanent. (Heb. 11:1).

RECONSTRUCTING THE STORY OF THE STARRY SKY

Restoring the images and the story

The pictures of the starry sky, which God drew in the starry sky at the beginning of time and whose meaning He revealed to the first natural people, were later distorted in many respects. People have distorted them according to their own aspirations and imaginations. The clusters formed by stars in themselves have not changed, but the shape and meaning that man has given them has often been changed over time. Therefore, in order for God's early revelation to be readable from the starry sky, it would be necessary to correct the distortions of the individual constellations.

A little over two centuries ago, several scientifically valid books were written in which the patterns of the starry sky were connected to the biblical framework. [11]In that context, some of the current patterns of the starry sky were unquestionably shown to be historical forgeries. In some cases, even their perpetrators could be named. Since then, new editions have been made of the above-mentioned books, which is why they are fortunately still available to everyone. They are still fundamental works of the field and highly recommended.

In my own research, however, I have tried to go even further. I have continued the work of reconstructing constellations and at the same time tried to combine the patterns into coherent narratives. Hereby I have endeavored to restore God's early revelation closely as it was presented to the first men.

How can the images of the starry sky be restored? What tools do we have available for that? First of all, we have the Bible. Books of the Bible that are very helpful for this purpose are the Book of Job, the Book of Revelation, the Psalms, the books of the prophets and the letters of the New Testament. Some sources outside the Bible can also be taken into account when clarifying the original meaning of the images of the starry sky. Similarly, some ancient star atlases can offer help in reconstructing pictures of the starry sky, and as already mentioned above, the names of the stars can help opening of riddles of the images.

Combining the patterns of the starry sky into a coherent narrative would not have been possible if I had not simultaneously begun to study the ancient story of Christ and man from the Bible. There is no all-encompassing story told in the Bible, but there are a considerable number of parts of the story. The forgotten story belongs to the Judeo-Christian heritage, but its origin is probably even older than Judaism. Many sources from Jewish tradition suggest that God himself told this story to the first people specifically using images of the starry sky. The story of the starry sky contained God's first revelation of Christ, who would later come to this world to atone for the sins of mankind. It is the greatest, most beautiful and touching story ever heard. The revelation information received later, which we have compiled in the Old and New Testaments of the Bible, is in good agreement with the message that was given to the first people through the starry sky. [12]

The order of the images is important. The events in the story have occurred in the order in which the related images appear as the Earth rotates around its axis. In this way, the events form a unified narrative that tells about the phases of mankind at different times.

---

[11]Rolleston, Fr., Mazzaroth. The Constellations, Parts I-IV, Including Mizraim: Astronomy of Egypt. WeiserBooks Inc., York Beach, ME, USA, 2001. (Originally published in 1875).

Bullinger, EW The Witness of the Stars. Kregel Publications, MI, USA, 1967. (Originally published in 1893)

Seiss, JA The Gospel in the Stars. Kregel Publications, MI, USA, 1972. (Originally published in 1882)

[12]In my other book "The Forgotten Story of Christ and Man" the whole story revealed by God is brought out. The book goes through the entire Bible, looking for references to the past and future of the invisible creation and putting together the "shards" obtained in this way into a coherent story.

The position of the patterns in the vertical direction is also relevant, as it can be used to determine whether the events of the patterns are related to the heavens above or the world of souls below or perhaps the visible world.

In each time zone of the starry sky, two events are usually described, one in the northern side of the starry sky and one in the southern side. These must be understood as consecutive events. Still, the patterns are arranged in such a way that if in some time zone the upper event is in chronological order before the lower one, then in the next time zone the time order is reversed, i.e. the lower event occurs before the upper one. In this way, the tablets of the narrative should be read in a regular zigzag order.

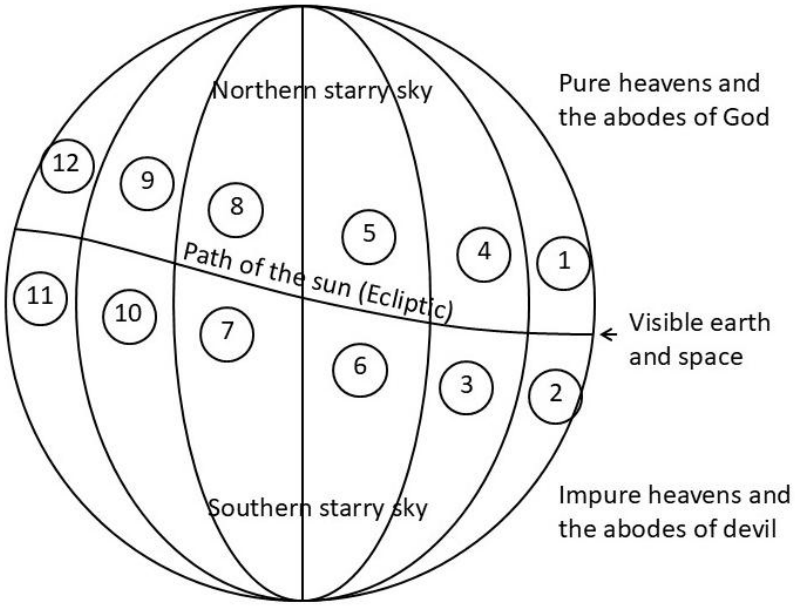

Figure 1. The invisible creation/universe as depicted in the starry sky. The ecliptic, the path of the sun, separates the southern sky from the northern starry sky, and at the same time indicates the location of natural space and the earth. The story progresses in zigzag order according to the numbers.

The regular zigzag order proves that the pictures of the starry sky form a coherent "cartoon book" and that a story can be read from them together. The story ties the events of the invisible heavens and the events of the invisible soul world together. During the time when the firmament, i.e. the visible creation, exists, its events are also connected to the whole of the eternal story.

So, what is the story of the starry sky about? It tells most of the eternal story of Christ and man, which the early humanity of this world was told by God. It includes the shared past, present and future of Christ and man. The story tells about Christ's battles against Satan in the past, present and future. The third party in the story is humanity, for whose control two kings, Christ and Satan, are fighting. At the same time, we are fighting for the domination of the entire invisible creation.

In the images of the starry sky, Christ usually appears in the form of a man or some noble representative of the animal kingdom. Such "royal" representatives of the animal kingdom are the lion, the eagle and the bull. On the other hand, He may also appear in the form of a sacrificial animal, such as a goat, a sheep, and a ram. Satan appears in the starry sky as a terrible beast, a dragon, a water snake, a scorpion, a dinosaur or a fish monster.

In the story of the starry sky, mankind usually appears in objects or structures inside which people are thought to be. Such patterns include horizontal cups, chariots, crowns, ships and animal enclosures. On the other hand, mankind can appear in the form of some cattle, or as the young of some animal representing Christ. As humans, mankind only appears in the pattern of Gemini, which depicts the resurrection. When these things are known, the story of the starry sky can be read in its outline quite easily. However, not all images open so easily.

The story of the starry sky can be divided into three parts. The first of them, which covers the time zones of Virgo, Libra, Scorpio and Sagittarius, concerns entirely the eternal past, i.e. the time when the natural world did not yet exist. In that, the scene of events is the world of angels/spirits. [13] [14]In the world of angels/spirits, Christ fights for mankind against Satan. Spirits here refer to the parts of man's spirit being that have angel-like characteristics. Christ defends his people and "crushes the devil's head", i.e. derails him from his throne and throws him to the bottom of the abyss. However, with the help of beasts, Satan succeeds in seducing Christ's people, who are eventually destroyed almost entirely. However, Christ does not give up, but continues to fight against Satan in the following worlds - the visible world and the world of souls. In the end, Christ will achieve His goal when He will have the final victory over Satan and a large part of mankind will be saved. The battles related to the visible world and the world of souls are told of in the second and third parts of the story of the starry sky.

The second part of the story is depicted in the time zones of Capricorn, Aquarius, Pisces and Aries. At this point the firmament is created between the world of angels/spirits and the world of souls. The sun's path (ecliptic) indicates its place in the starry sky. The afore mentioned time zones depict the era of the visible world from the creation of man until the birth of Christ and the atoning death. It includes the times before the flood, the times of the patriarchs of Israel, the times of Israel in Egypt and in the Promised land, the times of the kings of Israel and Judah, and the times under the foreign super powers until the birth of Christ. However, it is important to note that although earthly things are

[13] The human spirit is an important part of the human being. It is not the same as the soul. When the natural man accepts the atonement of Christ and confesses Him as Lord, his spirit is born again and the Holy Spirit comes to dwell in his spirit. In this way, the person regains communion with his God. When a believing person dies, his born-again spirit rises back to the spirit world, which is its home world.

[14]When Christ, after the destruction of the original invisible creation, began to reconcile, purify and restore creation, the first reconciliation took place in the invisible world of angels/spirits. In it, the highest polluted heavens and the highest parts of the human spirit being were cleansed. However, the final reconciliation of the human spirit, as well as the atonement of the soul and body took place in the visible world. These issues have been discussed more in the introduction to the 1st part of the Starry Sky story.

recognizable in this era, the narrative mainly moves on a supernatural level, i.e. in the invisible creation, both above and below.

The third part of the story consists of the time zones of Taurus, Gemini, Cancer and Leo. They consist of three eras: (1) the time from the death and resurrection of Christ until His return, (2) the time of the Millennial Kingdom, when a great number of people will still be saved through the invisible world of souls, and (3) the time of rest in Christ's Kingdom after the final judgment. The story ends with Christ's complete victory over Satan. Christ receives the reward of His work when He gets before Him His faithful people in the invisible creation.

So, the celestial narrative tells the story of Christ and man, which starts from the time before the foundation of the present world. As early as that, Satan came between Christ and man and took control of man, but Christ crushed the head of Satan and saved man. Christ reconciles, cleanses, and restores man to his original glorified state, as he originally was. The story ends with a shared eternal future between man and Christ.

Something still about the story of stars

The story of the starry sky supports the Bible and the Bible supports the story of the starry sky. At a time when there was no written Bible yet, the starry sky served as a pictorial Bible. From it, people could read what has been and what will be in the visible and invisible universe. The clock of the starry sky told them in what time of the world they were born and lived their lives. It also told them wordlessly and silently where they should place their hope so that they could confidently pass from time to eternity. The center of the story of the starry sky is Jesus Christ, who in all times of the world, even before the foundation of the present world, fought for mankind and did everything to save people from sin, Satan and death. He is the same yesterday, today and forever. In all ages, Christ has been, is, and will be the Savior in whom mankind can put its hope.

In the early centuries of our era, mysticism was an essential part of Christianity. In this respect, Christianity changed after the first centuries.[15] In ancient times, it was completely normal for all people, including Christians and Jews, to talk about man's eternal past, the invisible creation and God's heavens. Christianity was also more oriented towards life after death than it is today. All believers looked forward to the rich future that the scriptures promised them after death if they remained faithful to Christ. This can be seen e.g. in how, when persecutions came, Christians were ready to sacrifice even their lives in order to ensure their participation in Christ's Kingdom after this life.

However, this book does not aim only at early Christianity, but penetrates deeper into early Judaism, up to the faith of the patriarchs of Israel. In early Judaism, there was belief in the heavenly Christ and His story lived among both the people and the religious leadership. However, later, especially after the Babylonian exile, Judaism rejected all stories of the past and faith in the divine Christ waned. However, at the time of Jesus, the

[15]The Catholic Church banned all teaching about the pre-existence of souls in 553 AD. However, before that, the teaching about the past of man's soul and spirit was common and even prevalent in the Catholic Church. Many church fathers taught and wrote about it.

stories lived among the people, but were rejected among the Jewish scholars. Then when Jesus Christ revealed himself as the ancient King and Redeemer of the Jews, about whom that ancient story told, all stories referring to the divine Christ were forbidden. As a result, it is difficult to find them even in Jewish tradition.

However, the story of the starry sky extends even deeper than the time of the Jews. As already mentioned earlier, there is every reason to believe that the story of Christ and man was told with the help of the starry sky to the ancestors of mankind right after the Fall. Many extra-biblical apocryphal books lend support to this interpretation. Therefore, the story was also told to their descendants, i.e. to all nations. From the very beginning, the early revelation of Christ and His works in past and future formed the common religion of all mankind. We still see traces of this in all the old religions of the world. Among other things, "false christs" are found in almost all religions, which shows that the real Christ has sometimes been behind them.

So, the beginning of Christianity is not in the birth, death and resurrection of Jesus about 2000 years ago, but much earlier. When searching for the roots of Christianity, one can go back to the dawn of human history, to the faith and revelations of Adam, Seth, Enoch and other patriarchs who lived before the Great Flood. In fact, one can go even deeper. Christ already fought against Satan in the eternal past, and due to His acts of salvation, many human lives were saved even before the creation of the present world.

God tells in his story how in all times, in the eternal past, in the age of the present world and in the eternal future, there has been, is and will be Christ, the Savior. In all ages, the object of salvation has been man, in some form. According to God's ancient plan of salvation, the script of which was already written in the eternal past, and the implementation of which was entrusted to Christ, the goal was clear: Satan will be shaken out of the entire invisible creation and destroyed once and for all, but before that, as many people as possible will be cleansed from sin and saved from Satan's fate.

The story of Christ and man can be found in fragments in the Bible and it gets a unified form in the story of the starry sky, which we will examine next. In the interpretation of the story, I have used a lot of the Book of Revelation, which is central especially in the first and third parts of the story. In addition, the book of Job, the Psalms, the books of the prophets and the letters of the New Testament, which contain an amazing amount of information related to the invisible creation, have been important sources. The information related to the names of the stars mainly comes from Rolleston's book. The example images of the classic star atlas come from the star atlas attached to Bullinger's book.

PART 1. CHRIST'S SALVATION WORKS IN THE INVISIBLE WORLD OF SPIRITS

INTRODUCTION

The story of the starry sky as part of the ancient story of Christ and man

The story of the starry sky comprises the main part of the ancient story of Christ and man. The very beginning and the very end are not included in the story of the starry sky, but we have become aware of those things through God's written revelation. God told the story of Christ and man to the first people of this earth right after the Fall, using images of the starry sky. The starry sky itself proves that the story is older than natural man, because the patterns of the starry sky had to be in place even before the life of this world was created.

The story starts from the time zones of Virgo, Libra, Scorpio and Sagittarius. When comparing the patterns of these time zones to the Bible texts, it is easy to see the similarity with chapters 12 – 19 of the Book of Revelation. The beginning describes the birth, death and resurrection of Christ, and at the end Christ’s intervention on his white horse takes place in the midst of a world haunted by beasts. But what era is this about? It can easily be seen that it cannot be connected with the events of this world.

When examining the constellations in question, one can read from them a kind of formula or paradigm of Christ's salvation process, which repeats itself in different worlds. (1) Christ is in heaven and man waits for Him on earth as his Savior, (2) Christ is born into the world as a man among mankind, (3) Christ dies as an atoning sacrifice for the sins of mankind, rises from the dead and enters the heavens again in the ruler's place, (4) Christ sends the Holy Spirit to give birth to a nation for Himself and the people reconciled through His blood will accept it, (5) Christ fights for His own, when Satan begins to persecute the part of mankind that has moved over to Christ's dominion, (6) Satan causes such fear among mankind that many of Christ's own people give up their faith, (7) Christ decides to end the world, but before that He saves those who have remained in faith through the resurrection, (8) The rest of mankind dies, but Christ does not forget them if they have once been in union with Him, but tries to save them through the next world.

In its main outline, the above-mentioned “salvation formula” of Christ was first realized in the original invisible earth. The same formula also applies in its main outline to the natural world. However, if we look at the details, we can conclude that the story of Part 1 of the Starry Sky cannot be either of these. Christ was not born in the original invisible earth, as He already was there, and the events of the end do not match the original invisible earth. Christ was born in the natural world, but He did not die as a child nor in the way described in the starry sky. So, neither of these options is suitable for the story under consideration here. So what world is it about? The answer is: the world of spirits/angels.

What is this world of spirits/angels? Due to the great apostasy, the humanity of the original earth drowned in a spiritual flood. So, Christ, in a way, lost the first round of the match to Satan. However, Christ did not give up, but began to save and cleanse the heavenly planes one by one from top to bottom. For the second time, Christ's "salvation

formula" for man was realized in the world of spirits/angels, which is also called the 6th heaven. Christ was born among spirit-people and shed his blood at a very young age to atone for the sins of spirit-people. Through the atoning death, the highest polluted heavens, to which the most sublime parts of the human spirit being are connected, received their atonement. In the world of spirits/angels, human spirits lived in light bodies and did not differ from the angels at all. Some of Christ's own spirit-people were saved through the resurrection, but most of them died with other spirit-people.

The story of the starry sky continues in its 2nd and 3rd parts in such a way that Christ decided to save the dead spirits of the spirit/angelic world through the next world, i.e. the natural world. There, the spirit united with the natural man would be born-again on the basis of the atoning sacrifice that Christ made in the natural world. The plan of salvation for the natural world actually aimed at the salvation of human souls and bodies, but Christ also included the final redemption of spirits in it. The born-again spirit in a natural man would be very important, because through the spirit and the Holy Spirit in it man would regain communion with his God.

When a believer dies for his body, his soul, freed from sins, moves to Paradise in the world of souls, and his born-again spirit rises back to the world of spirits from which it had come. In the case of non-believers, the souls move elsewhere in the world of souls. However, they would still have hope, because Christ's plan included the evangelization of souls through the world of souls. This would happen in connection with various salvation operations that would be directed to the world of souls.

In summary, the "salvation formula" designed by Christ for man was realized in several worlds: (1) the original invisible earth, (2) the world of spirits/angels, and (3) the natural and soul world. On the basis of these, the entire invisible creation and mankind would be purified and restored. However, things did not happen in exactly the same way in different worlds. However, things did not happen exactly the same way in different worlds. For example, Christ's atoning death occurred in the original invisible world by drowning, in the angelic/spirit world by being cast down to earth, and in the natural world by being crucified. These facts reveal which world is involved at any given time.

In order for the reader to better grasp the different stages of the story of Christ and man, the original invisible earth, the world of spirits, the present natural world, and the world of souls, the following is a brief account of the beginning of the story, right from the creation of man, as if an introduction to the events in the world of spirits/angels, which are told in Part 1 of the story of the starry sky.

The eternal past of Christ and man

The original creation

The Bible begins with the creation of the original invisible creation.

> *In the beginning God created the heavens and the earth. (Genesis 1:1)*

The word "in the beginning" means eternal past. The word heaven in Hebrew is plural (shamayim), from which we can conclude that in the beginning God created the original creation with many heavens. Earth means the original invisible earth. So, in the beginning, God created the invisible creation, which included the original invisible earth and many heavens above it. The heavens were like planes parallel to the original earth. They were on top of each other in a supernatural height-depth dimension. The original earth was the lowest, below all the heavens.

The height-depth direction must be understood as a supernatural dimension that has nothing to do with the concepts of height or depth in our world. They are supernatural, incomprehensible dimensions. When the story speaks of the heavens being "above" or "below," they mean above and below in the supernatural realm.[16]

In connection with the creation of the invisible creation, the original man was also created. The connection between creation and man was built in such a way that each level of the sky was the home world of some part of man's spiritual being. There were more than one pair of spirits and souls, and they were interconnected. Bodily, man lived in the original invisible earth.

The invisible reality appears in various parts of the Bible also in visions and revelations. The prophets of the Bible were able to see the invisible heavens and the invisible earth with their inner eyes. The Greek word "apocalypsis" means not only a vision but also a divine revelation. Both the Old and New Testaments contain descriptions of many revelations that God gave to His chosen people. In them, the invisible earth and invisible heavens are usually presented in connection with some important event in the eternal past, present or future. From the Old Testament, we can read how the heavens could open before the eyes of the prophets and the prophet was able to peer into the heavens. There he could see God's throne, angels and other hosts of heaven, possibly also God the Father and Christ (Genesis 28), (Isa. 6), (Ezek. 1), (Dan 7:13-14), etc. The Book of Revelation of the New Testament also tells us about both the future and the past in the invisible creation.

---

[16] The natural universe (space) can be understood as a 3-dimensional surface, outside of which, i.e. "above" or "below", there is space for other parallel 3-dimensional surfaces. We can better understand the true nature of the universe if we imagine the surface of space as 2-dimensional and also humans as 2-dimensional beings moving on that surface. We can imagine ourselves as our pictures drawn on a sheet of paper, and that sheet of paper would be the space in which we live. Then we can intuitively see that there is a dimension below the paper that our 2-dimensional body cannot comprehend. Similarly, above the paper there is a dimension unknown to us. So we can understand that as 2-dimensional people, our senses would not recognize dimensions outside the surface or other parallel surfaces of space in those dimensions (other sheets of paper), even if they are as real as the one we ourselves are on. The matter has been dealt with in: Ross, H., Beyond the Cosmos. The Extra-dimensionality of God: What recent Discoveries in astrophysics reveal about the Glory and love of God. Navpress. C/O. USA, 1999.

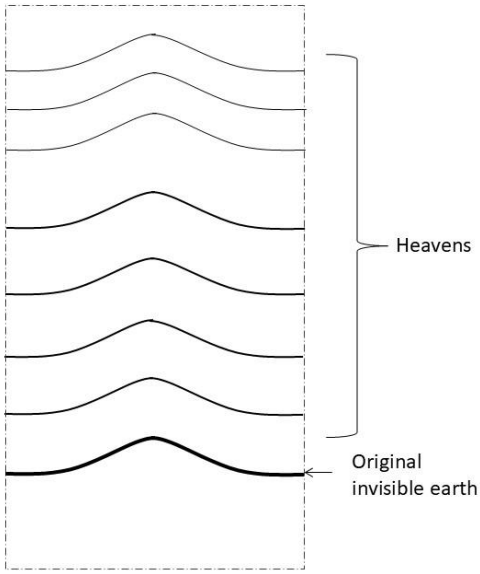

Figure 2. In the beginning, God created the heavens and the earth, i.e. the invisible creation. At the bottom was the original invisible earth. There were many heavens above it. The image is principled because not all dimensions of the invisible creation can be represented in it. [17]

When God created the invisible creation, He made it alive and habitable.

> *Thus says the Lord God, who created the heavens and formed and prepared the earth, who laid it on its foundations, did not create it for nothing but made it to be inhabited, thus says he: "I am the Lord, and there is no other god." (Isa. 45:18)*

However, due to unfortunate events, the original mankind was corrupted and destroyed. As a result, the initial narrative continues as follows:

> *The earth was without form, and void; and darkness was on the face of the deep.*
> *And the Spirit of God was hovering over the face of the waters.*
> *(Genesis 1:2)*

The original invisible earth became desolate and empty. In this passage, the Hebrew verb “to be” could be translated by the verb "to become something". Thus, the original

[17]An ancient Jew according to the myth, the invisible creation was in the beginning a human-shaped creation body. The currents of God's Spirit flowed inside the body, from which the people who lived on the surface of the body received their vitality. According to the myth, however, the glorious body of creation created by God was destroyed. It had become closed "vessels" that could no longer contain the flow of God's Spirit. The dishes broke and their shards fell to the bottom of creation. Although the breaking of the creation body gives an understandable image of the destruction of the invisible creation, visualizing it is challenging for a natural person. Therefore, in this context, the "multi-story building metaphor” is used to illustrate the earth and heavens of the invisible creation. The corruption of creation is described as the rise of filthy waters from the original earth to the level of the heavens.

invisible earth was corrupted and destroyed as a result of sin. The description of Genesis 1 suggests that the creation had fallen under the power of the waters of darkness. However, the moving of God's Spirit above the waters suggests that the very top layers of heaven, where God Himself lived, were not polluted.

Before its destruction, the original invisible earth had vegetation, trees, gardens, animals, people and cities. In short, it resembled the natural world. After its destruction, it was "desolate and empty".

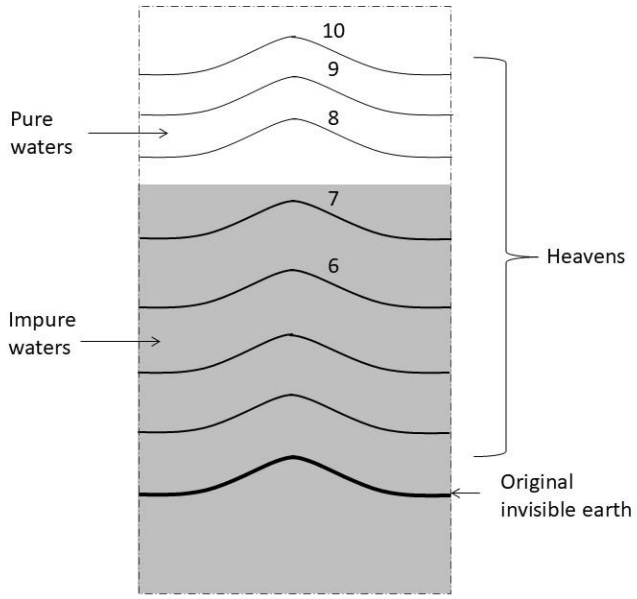

Figure 3. Rising of the impure waters above the original invisible earth and invisible heavens. The numbers refer to the ordinal number of the heavens.[18]

> *I beheld the earth, and indeed it was without form, and void;*
> *And the heavens, they had no light.*
> *I beheld the mountains, and indeed they trembled,*
> *And all the hills moved back and forth.*
> *I beheld, and indeed there was no man,*

[18] There were changes in the number of heavens and the ordinal numbers of them in connection with the 2nd, 3rd and 4th days of creation, when the firmament was created between the heavens and the world of souls was divided into several parts. The natural earth (in the firmament) was counted as the 4th heaven and the visible sky above it as the 5th heaven. The world of souls was divided into three parts to receive souls returning there after natural life. Above the original earth was 1st heaven with the sea. That was the place for most impure souls. The sea was a remnant of the floodwaters created by Satan, which God forced to descend. The original heaven of souls was divided into two parts. Above the sea was Hades. Many souls who lived their lives well or not so well returned to Hades (2nd heaven). Paradise of the world of souls (3rd heaven), was reserved for righteous souls.

And all the birds of the heavens had fled.
I beheld, and indeed the fruitful land was a wilderness,
And all its cities were broken down
At the presence of the Lord,
By His fierce anger.
(Jer. 4: 23-26)

So, the prophet looked at the original invisible earth, whose cities and gardens were destroyed and deserted. The original people had been created in the original earth, but now they too had died. The "mountains" mentioned in this passage refer to the heavens or firmaments above the original earth, because each of them was curved with the mountain of God in its center.

But why was the original invisible creation destroyed? What exactly had happened when even the heavens (mountains) were shaken?

What had happened in the eternal past?

In the beginning, when God created the original invisible creation and mankind, everything was good and perfect. The whole Godhead, Father, Son and Holy Spirit, had been involved in creation. Christ had a very special relationship with the mankind he created. It could be compared to a marriage between a man and a woman.

But then suddenly everything was destroyed. The whole creation was shattered. What had really happened? At least one thing is clear. At some point, after the creation of the original invisible creation, Lucifer, the angelic prince revered by all invisible creation, proved disobedient to the Most High God. He had prided himself on his own beauty and excellence, and set himself openly in opposition to God. This is told in the book of Ezekiel. [19]

"You were the anointed cherub who covers;
I established you; You were on the holy mountain of God;
You walked back and forth in the midst of fiery stones.
You were perfect in your ways from the day you were created,
Till iniquity was found in you.

[19] Many Bible scholars have taught about the pre-Adamite world. For example, the well-known reference Bible author Finis Jennings Dake presents 18 biblical evidences about the pre-Adamite world in his work (Dake's Annotated Reference Bible, 1963). Another well-known Bible teacher, Derek Prince, has thoroughly studied these issues in the Bible and compiled a coherent narrative about them (Youtube: How conflict began the pre-Adamic period). Recently, many speakers have taught on the same subject, including Larry Ollison. Their teachings highlight, among other things, Lucifer's (Satan's) rebellion and the subsequent destruction of the world in the flood, but they do not clearly show the relationship of the world of that time to the present one, nor the relationship of the inhabitants of that world to the people of the present world. These matters are discussed in my other book "The Forgotten Story of Christ and Man", to which I refer here.

"By the abundance of your trading You became filled with violence within,
And you sinned; Therefore I cast you as a profane thing
Out of the mountain of God; And I destroyed you,
O covering cherub, From the midst of the fiery stones.
"Your heart was lifted up because of your beauty;
You corrupted your wisdom for the sake of your splendor;
I cast you to the ground, I laid you before kings,
That they might gaze at you.
(Eze, 28:14-17)

This was Lucifer's rebellion against God. Lucifer's mission was to glorify and serve God. However, he got proud of his own beauty and he fell into disobedience. He started doing all kinds of things against God's will. That is why God derailed him from the upper layers of heaven to the original earth.

When Lucifer was cast down to earth, angels rejoiced in heaven, but the whole original earth was gripped by fear.

Therefore rejoice, O heavens, and you who dwell in them!
Woe to the inhabitants of the earth and the sea!
For the devil has come down to you, having great wrath,
because he knows that he has a short time."
(Rev. 12: 12)

As a result of his rebellion, Lucifer had received another name: Satan. It means opponent or accuser. Lucifer himself probably adopted this name, so it can be used as his proper name and therefore capitalized.

God had warned the people of the original earth about Satan, who would be cast down from heaven into their midst. Until then, man had been able to enjoy paradise-like happiness, but now he was caught in the middle of a spiritual war between Satan and Christ. Even though man was forbidden to have anything to do with Satan and warned of the dangers to which such a thing might lead, Satan still caused man to fall into disobedience. As a result, mankind fell under the power of Satan. The fall of man and the resulting punishment was the thing that shook the whole invisible creation.

Here is the origin of sin. This is the ultimate essence of "slavery to sin". The sin of Adam and Eve has its own place in human history, but the ultimate essence of sin is deeper and its roots reach back to the eternal past. Just as Adam and Eve in our visible world fell into sin, so did the original man in the eternal past. Sin in its original meaning means rebellion against God, which Satan committed in the eternal past. For man, sin means disobedience and giving in to Satan.

Christ knew that Satan had deceived the original mankind. That's why He still loved people, even though they were no longer in His realm. He wanted to save people from Satan's tyranny and death sentence. He was incomparably more powerful than Satan. He could have destroyed Satan with one breath of his mouth, but it was not about power but about legality. How could He legally bring people back into His own covenant relationship? He could not use violence to wrest them from Satan, because then Satan would accuse Him of using illegal means. Even in this situation, God would have to act

according to spiritual laws, so that no one would have the slightest reason to accuse Him of unrighteousness.

At the beginning of time, the Most High God had established laws concerning the entire invisible creation. Among them was a law called "the law of sin and death." According to it, "the wages of sin is death", i.e. divine life was possible only in the covenant relationship of the Most High God, the giver of life. Outside of that, there would only be a covenant relationship of death, whose members could not remain alive. This law sought to prevent the life of the earth and the heavens from falling into a chaotic state, which might result if the authority of the Creator of the universe was questioned. Until now, this law had not needed to be applied, but now, due to Satan's rebellion, both Satan himself and all the men of the invisible creation had fallen under the law of sin and death, and were dead in the sight of God.

How could God legally save the original people? There was another passage in the legislation of the invisible creation that spoke of a righteous redeemer. According to it, a person who had fallen outside God's covenant relationship for some reason could be returned to God's covenant if a "righteous redeemer" is found, who will bear all the punishments imposed on a person under sin and curse. Such a redeemer should be of the same species as the redeemed and he should be righteous himself, i.e. he should be in communion with God. If such a redeemer agreed to take upon himself the punishment of the redeemed, he could act as a mediator between God and the redeemed. If the redeemed were under the law of sin and death, the atonement would require the death of the righteous redeemer. However, death would not be final for him, because according to the other law, the soul of the righteous could not be abandoned to hell and his body would not be allowed to die. In other words, if someone killed a righteous person, God would raise him back to life.

Since in this case it was a sin concerning all mankind, the blood of any ordinary person would not be sufficient to atone and redeem such a large number of people. Only the Son of God's own blood would be a sufficient price for that. Because of that, God turned to his Son and asked if he would be ready to become the Redeemer of mankind? As a reward, He was promised a nation that He would gather from saved people. Christ announced that he was immediately ready to enter the task. Without the slightest hesitation, He declared that He was ready to die for the original people, so that they would escape the punishment that had been prescribed for Satan.

> *For it is the God who commanded light to shine out of darkness, who has shone in our hearts to give the light of the knowledge of the glory of God in the face of Jesus Christ. (2 Cor. 4:6)*

The light means the light of the gospel of Christ, which penetrated among the mankind walking in darkness. God gave His Son Jesus Christ as a light to the original mankind, which had fallen under the dominion of Satan. Christ sacrificed his life for mankind, so that through that sacrifice, man could be rejoined to God's covenant relationship.

Christ's acts of salvation in the eternal past

When man had fallen into sin, man could still continue his life on the original earth. However, man had become subject to the law of sin and curse, so life had become burdensome in every way. Although mankind had deserved its punishment, Christ could not abandon the people He had created, but He wanted to provide them with atonement immediately. [20]

Christ was up with God when He decided to atone for the sin of fallen mankind in the eternal past by His own death. He descended through all the heavens and the polluted waters between them to the original earth, where Satan killed Him. There are many descriptions in the Bible of this painful dive. (e.g. John 2, Ps. 18, Job 38). In Psalm 18, Christ expresses his feelings through the mouth of King David.

> *The sorrows of Sheol surrounded me;*
> *The snares of death confronted me. In my distress I called upon the Lord,*
> *And cried out to my God; He heard my voice from His temple,*
> *And my cry came before Him, even to His ears.*
> *Then the earth shook and trembled;*
> *The foundations of the hills also quaked and were shaken,*
> *Because He was angry. Smoke went up from His nostrils,*
> *And devouring fire from His mouth; Coals were kindled by it.*
>
> *He bowed the heavens also, and came down*
> *With darkness under His feet.*
> *And He rode upon a cherub, and flew;*
> *He flew upon the wings of the wind.*
> *He made darkness His secret place;*
> *His canopy around Him was dark waters And thick clouds of the skies.*

---

[20]When we talk about any other atonement than what Christ provided in this world, it can arouse a repulsive reaction in many believers. After all, it is said in the book of Hebrews that "He has come into this world only once, now at the end of time, to destroy sin with his sacrifice." (Heb. 9: 28) Note, however, that it speaks of this world and this age. The author of the letter to the Hebrews, who was probably Paul, compares the sacrifice of Christ to the annual sacrifices that the priests performed on behalf of the people of Israel on the great day of atonement. That's why he speaks about Christ only one time, which nullified the other ordinances. However, the author does not deny the possibility that Christ would have made a sacrifice in an earlier world for the benefit of humanity. On the contrary, at the beginning of his letter he points out that this is exactly what happened.

The passage in Hebrews as a whole reads like this: "Christ did not go into a sanctuary made by human hands, which is an image of the true sanctuary, but into heaven itself to now be before God to speak for us. Nor is it his intention to give his sacrifice repeatedly, as the ordinary high priest once a year takes into the Holy of Holies blood that is not his own. Otherwise, Christ would have had to suffer death many times **since the creation of the world**. However, he has come **into this world only once, now at the end of time**, to destroy sin with his sacrifice." (Heb. 9:24-26). The passage clearly refers to Christ's death in this world, to which He came only once at the end of the natural age. The superiority of that act is compared to the repeated sacrifice performed by the high priests of Israel, which cannot take away sin. In this passage nothing is spoken of the eternal past, but only of the time after the creation of this world. The same conclusion also applies to another passage in Hebrews 10:11-14.

From the brightness before Him,
His thick clouds passed with hailstones and coals of fire.
The Lord thundered from heaven,
And the Most High uttered His voice, Hailstones and coals of fire.
He sent out His arrows and scattered the foe,
Lightnings in abundance, and He vanquished them.
Then the channels of the sea were seen,
The foundations of the world were uncovered At Your rebuke, O Lord,
At the blast of the breath of Your nostrils.
He sent from above, He took me; He drew me out of many waters.
He delivered me from my strong enemy, From those who hated me,
For they were too strong for me.
They confronted me in the day of my calamity,
But the Lord was my support.
He also brought me out into a broad place;
He delivered me because He delighted in me.
The Lord rewarded me according to my righteousness;
According to the cleanness of my hands He has recompensed me.
(Ps. 18: 5 - 20)

After Christ had made his sacrifice in the original invisible earth, God the Father together with the Holy Spirit raised Christ from the dead and took Him up to heaven. Christ had to be first in everything. He was the first when creation and mankind were created. Now He was also the first when creation began to be cleansed and restored.

At the beginning of his letter, the writer of Hebrews tells what happened in the eternal past after Christ's atoning death.

> *…who being the brightness of His glory and the express image of His person, and upholding all things by the word of His power, when He had by Himself purged our sins, sat down at the right hand of the Majesty on high, having become so much better than the angels, as He has by inheritance obtained a more excellent name than they. (Heb. 1: 2 – 4)*

"Having performed the cleansing of sins" in the eternal past, Christ rose from the dead by the power of the Holy Spirit and took his seat at the right hand of God the Father. Thus, He rose in rank and placed himself above all the names of the angels. He was given all authority in heaven and on earth.

The book of Hebrews also refers to Psalm 2, where we see the fighting attitude of the Father and the Son against the rebellion started by Satan.

Why do the nations rage, And the people plot a vain thing?
The kings of the earth set themselves, And the rulers take counsel together, Against the Lord and against His Anointed, saying,
"Let us break Their bonds in pieces And cast away Their cords from us."
He who sits in the heavens shall laugh; The Lord shall hold them in derision.
Then He shall speak to them in His wrath,
And distress them in His deep displeasure:

"Yet I have set My King On My holy hill of Zion."
"I will declare the decree: The Lord has said to Me,
'You are My Son, Today I have begotten You.
Ask of Me, and I will give You The nations for Your inheritance,
And the ends of the earth for Your possession.
You shall break them with a rod of iron;
You shall dash them to pieces like a potter's vessel.' "
Now therefore, be wise, O kings; Be instructed, you judges of the earth.
Serve the Lord with fear, And rejoice with trembling.
Kiss the Son, lest He be angry, And you perish in the way,When His wrath is kindled but a little. Blessed are all those who put their trust in Him.
(Ps. 2: 1-12)

Fallen mankind could then enter into a spiritual covenant relationship with God through Christ. After reconciliation, all it took was "kissing" the Son, i.e. making a covenant with Christ and moving into Christ's dominion.

The description of chapter 38 of the book of Job ties the different parts of the "puzzle" together. In it, God answers Job and tells the ultimate reason for his suffering. He begins to tell about the eternal past, how the invisible creation was created and how all the angels rejoiced over it. Then Satan's rebellion happened. It is described as the rising of the waters of darkness into creation. However, God stopped their avalanche so that they did not reach the uppermost layers of creation. Then Christ was set up as a savior in creation. It is described as the dawn of the morning, the sun rising from the horizon. Darkness in this story therefore means Satan and Light means Christ. After that, Christ tells how He made a "journey" into the depths of the abyss, right down to its deepest depths. They are described as frightening places, from which, however, Christ was raised.

Thus, the creation, Satan's rebellion, the birth of Christ, the atoning sacrifice, and the enthronement of Christ are connected into a unified story of the eternal past. But why does God tell these things to Job, who asks the reason for his suffering? This is clear from what God said next: "Surely you know these things! You were born then!" (Job 38:21) So Job had lived and experienced all these things. It is on this issue that God's answer to the suffering Job is based. Ultimately, Job's suffering is due to Satan's rebellion and the fall of man in the eternal past. Job was there.

These things of the eternal past also concern us, the people of the present day. We were there then too! Ultimately, we are the people of the original invisible earth. However, judging from the fact that we are still in this present world under sin and curse, something must have gone wrong later in the history of the original earth.

In the original invisible earth, Satan did not leave people alone. Satan tried to hold on to his own people with lies, deceit and blackmail. With fear and cunning, he tried to influence even those who had confessed Christ as their Lord and Saviour. After many steps, he succeeded in his endeavors. Christ's crowd began to decrease and finally there were no more of them at all. Then Christ decided to let the entire invisible creation perish. The rains of judgment killed all living things in the original earth. However, Satan was

not killed yet. He had yet to be left alive because Christ was not going to hand mankind over to him. Christ remembered his allies and He still wanted to save them. Even though Satan had already been sentenced to death, he had to be kept alive so that mankind could be legally saved later.

The book of Job continues as follows:

> *"Have you entered the treasury of snow, Or have you seen the treasury of hail, Which I have reserved for the time of trouble, For the day of battle and war?" (Job 38:22-23)*

This refers to two points in time. On the one hand, these storehouses of snow and ice have been preserved for future wars in the world of souls, on the other hand, they were used as instruments of war already when Christ first allowed the original earth to be destroyed. His decree resulted in a great rain of judgment that drowned the earth and killed its life. Christ wanted to do it himself before Satan destroyed it completely, because He had a further plan to save mankind.

It was a great disappointment to Christ when He lost the original earth to Satan. In the following, He expresses his feelings to the Father and the Father comforts his Son.

> *Then I said, 'I have labored in vain, I have spent my strength for nothing and in vain; Yet surely my just reward is with the Lord, And my work with my God.' " "And now the Lord says, Who formed Me from the womb to be His Servant, To bring Jacob back to Him, So that Israel is gathered to Him (For I shall be glorious in the eyes of the Lord, And My God shall be My strength), Indeed He says, 'It is too small a thing that You should be My Servant To raise up the tribes of Jacob, And to restore the preserved ones of Israel; I will also give You as a light to the Gentiles, That You should be My salvation to the ends of the earth.' "*
>
> *(Isa. 49:4-6)*

According to the Jewish story, Christ decided to reclaim his broken creation. This time He would do it with a different tactic. He would begin his conquest from above, from the highest level of the polluted heavens. In Jewish tradition, the heavenly planes are called heavens or worlds depending on their state. Usually when pure or purified they are called heavens and when impure worlds.

According to the plan, Christ would cleanse the heavens one after the other. However, He would not provide the atoning sacrifice on every level, but only twice: in the world of spirits and in the natural world. He would connect the parts of a person's spiritual being so that all would come under the atonement. In the world of spirits, he would reconcile once and for all the higher parts of a person's spirit being. Correspondingly, the lower parts of his spirit being He would reconcile by His sacrificial death in the natural world.

Christ's acts of salvation in the world of spirits (Part 1 of the story of the starry sky)

Christ had already performed preliminary acts of salvation in the eighth and seventh heaven, but it is unnecessary to talk about them in this context, because the final redemption of the related parts of the human spirit being took place only in the world of spirits/angels, i.e. in the sixth heaven. The world of spirits/angels is the home world of human spirits or spirit people. When the concept of the spiritual past is used in the following, it means the past of the spirit-people in the world of spirits. In the 1st part of the story of the starry sky, the story of Christ and man in the spiritual past is told.

When Christ came to the sixth heaven, His first work was to resurrect dead human spirits and give them light bodies "made of air". After that, these spirit people were able to live independently like angels. In fact, they were considered angels. In the sixth heaven, there were also many actual angels, such as cherubim and seraphim. Because of that, the sixth heaven is called the world of spirits or angels. The spirits of the 7th heaven and the life spirits of the 8th heaven had also been connected to the spirit people, because these had not yet been redeemed for good.

At this point Satan had noticed what Christ was doing. In order to prevent the progress of Christ's plans of conquest, He decided to ascend to the sixth heaven Himself. He had other fallen angels spiritual powers to help him. Spirit people were by no means pure, but now Satan sought to take them even more tightly under his dominion. However, the situation was completely under Christ's control. His plan was to be born in the form of a spirit man in the 6th heaven and sacrifice Himself for the spirit people.

In the first time zone of the starry sky, Virgo, Christ is born into the invisible world of spirits. He is born as a spirit-man in order to save, reconcile and purify his own people from spirit-mankind.

Christ had already given a promise in advance of His coming, which is why He had "a company of His own" in the world of spirits even before He was born there. They were the ones who believed His promise and waited for Him. According to the Book of Revelation (Revelation 12), Christ was born into the world of spirits by the heavenly Wife. Both the divine and the human side can be seen in the Holy Wife (Virgin). Virgin means, on the one hand, the Holy Spirit, who escorted Christ into the world of spirits, on the other hand, Christ's own people, to whom He was born.

Satan was completely ignorant of Christ's plan to reconcile spirit-mankind by his death. So, he gave his spirit powers an order to kill the young Christ when He was born. Only when Christ was slain and His blood was spilled on the ground did Satan realize that he had made a mistake, because that death was to be the beginning of the salvation of many in the world of spirits. After his atoning death, Christ was raised from the dead and taken to heaven to his former rulership.

Christ's sufferings in the world of spirits/angels are described in the Bible as if He had to walk in a dry desert to escape his persecutors. Finally, Satan's forces caught up with Him and threw Him to the ground so that He died. Psalm 17 describes this event:

> *Keep me as the apple of Your eye; Hide me under the shadow of Your wings,*
> *From the wicked who oppress me, From my deadly enemies who surround me.*

They have closed up their fat hearts; With their mouths they speak proudly.
They have now surrounded us in our steps; They have set their eyes, crouching down to the earth,
As a lion is eager to tear his prey, And like a young lion lurking in secret places.
(Ps. 17: 8-12)

As for me, I will see Your face in righteousness;
I shall be satisfied when I awake in Your likeness..
(Ps. 17:15)

After His death, Christ was resurrected and He was taken back to heaven to rule over His creation. In the passage of the letter to the Hebrews, where the world of angels is spoken of, God the Father utters the following words to His Son: "Sit at my right hand. I will defeat your enemies, I will make them a footstool under your feet." (Heb. 1: 13) These words are taken from Christ's Coronation Psalm 110.

The Lord said to my Lord, "Sit at My right hand,
Till I make Your enemies Your footstool."
The Lord shall send the rod of Your strength out of Zion.
Rule in the midst of Your enemies!
Your people shall be volunteers In the day of Your power; In the beauties of holiness, from the womb of the morning, You have the dew of Your youth.
The Lord has sworn And will not relent,
"You are a priest forever According to the order of Melchizedek."
(Ps. 110: 1-4)

All authority was already given to Christ in the eternal past, but it was renewed in the spiritual past. As a sign of power He was extended the ruler's rod until His enemies were finally destroyed.

A power struggle between two kings arose in the world of spirits. Now the spirit people were free to break away from Satan's chains and join Christ. This they could do simply by confessing Christ as Lord and Savior. Through oral confession, a covenant was created between Christ and man, and man was freed from all his previous sins.

Satan tried to mislead people with lies and deception so that they would not understand what Christ's atoning death meant for their lives and future. He tried to convince the people that Christ was a weak king and that he himself would be a better king for them. Many people were so afraid of the change of their master that they were not ready to take that important step of faith that would have guaranteed their salvation. So many were trapped by their own fears. For those who followed Christ, Christ gave the Holy Spirit as a defender.

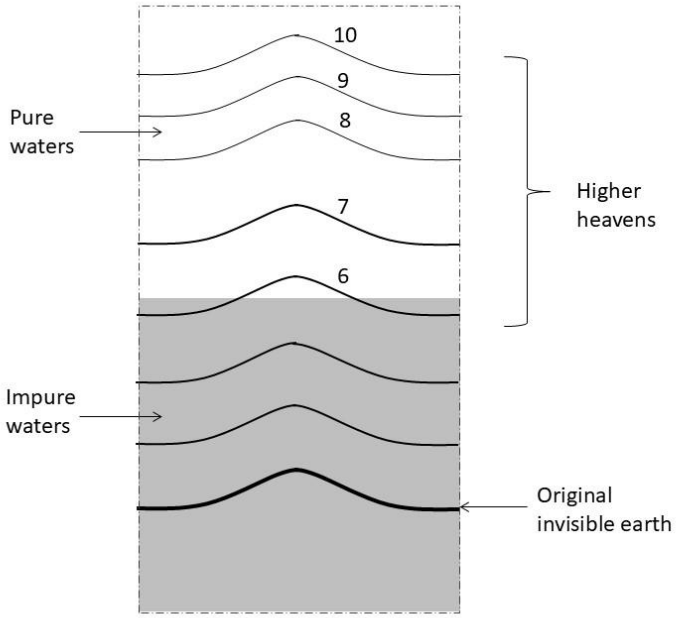

Figure 4. Purification of the world of spirits/angels (6th heaven).

Satan did not want to give up his own spirit people easily. Therefore, he strengthened his forces in the spirit/angel world. Together with the female spirit power, Porto, he established his power center in the spirit world Babel. Satan also had other strong spiritual powers on his side, called beasts. All spirit people were afraid of them. Even Christ's allies shunned them and were in danger of falling again into Satan's bonds.

Then when Satan in his cunning unleashed another beast, Christ's people got into real trouble. The second beast was different, as this one tended to approach the spirit people subtly, yet at the same time treacherously. He performed with dignity and respect, even though all his words and actions were lies. People fell under his spell and went completely crazy over him. Even many of those who had already made a promise to follow Christ became enchanted by this miracle-working beast. As a result, Christ's forces began to decrease.

In the 18th chapter of the book of Revelation, it is told what all the sins Satan and his troops committed.

> *That Porto wine, the wine of hatred, has been drunk by all nations, all the kings of the world have been debauched with him, and all the merchants of the world have been enriched by his wealth and luxurious life.*
> *(Rev. 18:3)*
>
> *The mound of his sins already reaches up to heaven, and God does not forget his evil deeds.*
> *(Rev. 18:5)*

In the 13th verse of the same chapter, it is said that Satan together with Porto had kept people as slaves, and traded them like cattle. Despite Christ's atoning death and the possibility of salvation that it brought, Satan got an even tighter grip on mankind.

In the end, it happened exactly the same as in the original invisible earth. Christ's forces began to dwindle and gradually they shrunk to almost non-existence. At that point, Christ decided to put an end to the spirit world. He rode there with his host of angels and destroyed the world of spirits. However, He did not forget His own. Those who remained faithful to Him to the end, He saved through the resurrection. The other part - those who had once joined Christ, but had later abandoned their faith due to Satan's beasts - He allowed to die in the plagues of the end of the spirit world together with other spirit people, but did not forget them either. Their dead spirits were lowered into the world of souls, through which their lives were continued, and their born-again breaths and life spirits were lifted up to their own home worlds, the 7th and 8th heavens.

When Christ appeared on his white horse to fight against Satan and his beasts, Satan lost his position completely. Both the first and second beasts were thrown into the fiery lake at the bottom of the invisible creation. Satan was caught and locked under the firmament so that he could no longer ascend to the upper layers of heaven. The sky with all the heavenly bodies was created at this stage as a separating wall between the pure and impure "waters". Furthermore, it was to serve as the basis for a temporary corporeal life in the natural world. The human spirits that had died in the plagues and battles at the end of the spirit world, He transferred down to the soul world, where they were united in pairs with their dead souls.

The natural world was made like a new earth in the firmament, where the natural man would receive a body made of earth. There, the dead human souls and spirits were to be reunited with the body's embryos. This is how natural people would be born. However, their spirits would not be born again yet. First, souls would be born to live together with a natural body. Only when Christ had made his final sacrifice in the natural world and natural people accepted this sacrifice would their spirits be born-again. Then when these people died a natural death, their spirits would return to the purified spirit world, i.e. the 6th heaven.

The writer of Hebrews, who in all probability is Paul, refers to the story of the spirit/angelic world above as he prepares to speak to his Hebrew brothers and sisters about Christ coming into this world and His atoning sacrifice on the cross. The account of the angelic world, which the Hebrews at that time were still well acquainted with, would serve as a warning example to them.

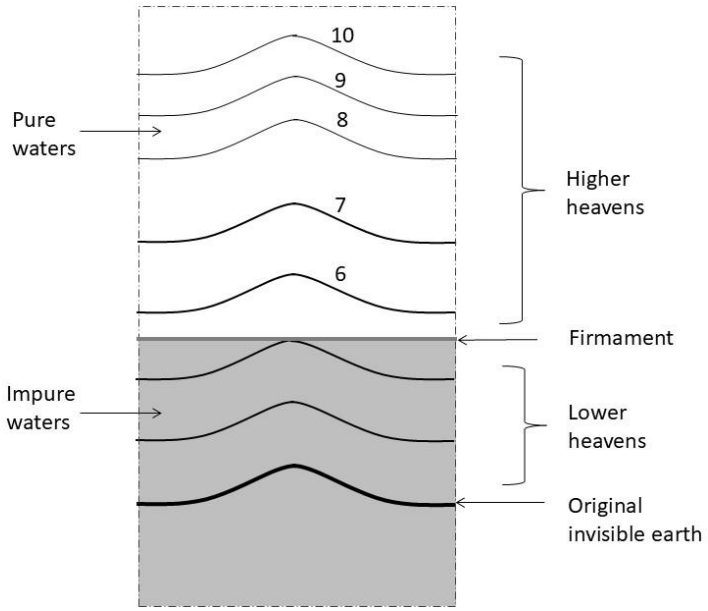

Figure 5. Creation of the firmament between clean and polluted heavens.

> *Therefore we must give the more earnest heed to the things we have heard, lest we drift away. For if the word spoken through angels proved steadfast, and every transgression and disobedience received a just reward, how shall we escape if we neglect so great a salvation, which at the first began to be spoken by the Lord, and was confirmed to us by those who heard Him,*
> *(Heb. 2:1-3)*

The "message brought by the angels" recalled to the minds of the Hebrews is probably the story told in the 1st part of the story of the stars.

The 1st part of the story described in the starry sky

In ancient Egypt and Babylonia, the year began with the constellation Virgo. Judaism still celebrates the new year at the beginning of the month of Tishri, when the sun moves into the constellation Virgo (corresponds to our September-October). In addition to Virgo, the first part of the story includes three other time zones: Libra, Scorpio and Sagittarius. The 1st part of the story of the starry sky tells about the birth, death and resurrection of Christ, as well as the establishment and destruction of the kingdom in the world of spirits.

In the time zone of Virgo, Christ is born into the world of spirits. In order to save the spirit-mankind that has fallen under the power of Satan, Christ is born among them to sacrifice His life for them. Other patterns in the Virgo time zone show how He is killed. In the Libra time zone, He rises from the dead and brings His blood to the heavenly sacrificial altar. After that, Christ ascends to his heavenly seat to rule next to the Most

High God. In the world of spirits, He "plants" a branch of the Holy Spirit, the purpose of which is to connect to His spiritual kingdom all those spirit people who want to accept His atonement and acknowledge Him as their Lord and Savior. However, after the initial victories, everything does not go as expected. Because of the stubbornness of his people, Christ is forced to give them a law and make a covenant based on it. Then Satan uses all his cunning to get Christ's spirit people to break the commandments of the law. In the pattern of the scorpion, the antichrist and giant beasts enter the scene, causing all spirit people to be gripped by fear. When salvation no longer progresses, Christ decides to destroy the world of spirits. In the figure of Sagittarius, Christ arrives with his troops in the world of spirits to destroy it. Then both Satan's and Christ's allies will die, except for a few faithful ones who will be taken up to heaven in the midst of the final battles.

Even those allies who died in the world of spirits are not abandoned by Christ. They were descended as dead to the next lower world. In the later parts of the story of the starry sky, it is told how these human spirits are finally redeemed and how people are also saved for soul and body.

VIRGO TIME ZONE

The tour of the starry sky begins in the time zone of Virgo. In the northern starry sky, it describes the birth of the awaited Savior into the world of spirits. The world of spirits is also called the world of angels because different groups of angels live there. Spirit people who have a light body as their veil can also be classified as such. The spirit world is located "above" our current world in the supernatural direction of height. Christ grows into a youth and becomes aware of His mission. In southern constellations, Christ dies and sheds his blood for spirit-mankind.

The birth of Christ into the invisible world of spirits

Christ's birth into the invisible spirit world is depicted in the constellations of the Virgin (Virgo) and the Expected Child (Coma). In the classic star atlas, the latter pattern is replaced by a woman's hair (Berenice's hair), but the original pattern shows a mother with a son in her arms.

Virgo – Holy Virgin

In the figure of the Virgin, a pregnant woman carries a branch in her right hand and an ear of wheat in her left. In classical atlases, the woman often has wings on her back and a crown or halo of twelve stars, indicating that the woman is of divine lineage. In Hebrew, the pattern is called *Bethulah,* meaning a virgin. The pattern has remained almost

unchanged through the ages. Figure 6 shows Virgo without wings and halo according to Bullinger.

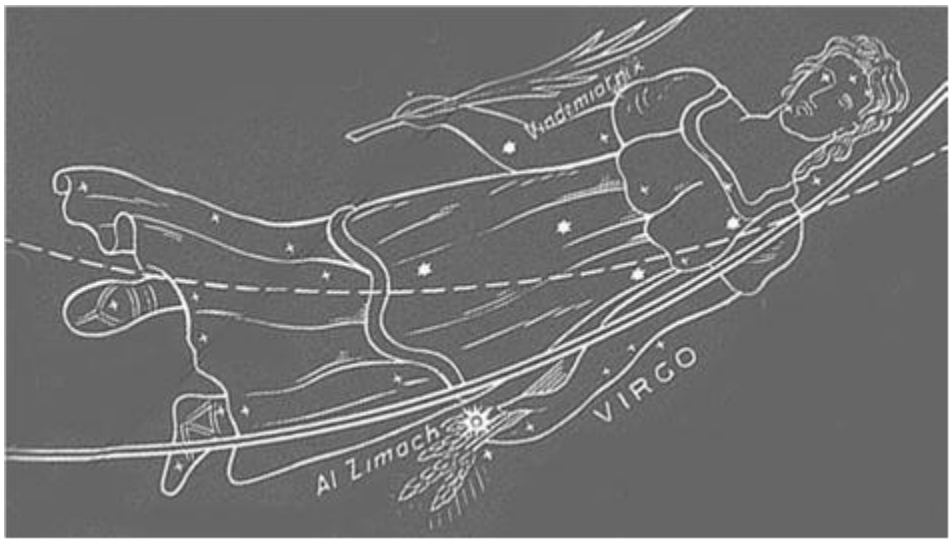

Figure 6. Virgo (Virgo) according to Bullinger.

The name of the brightest star in the pattern is *Tsemech* in Hebrew and *Al Zimach* in Arabic, which means shoot or branch. Although there are several words for a branch or shoot in Hebrew and Arabic, only this one is used in the meaning of Christ. In the Bible, the name "Branch" is used several times for Christ: the Lord's Branch, beautiful and lofty (Isa. 4:2), who has the spirit of wisdom and understanding and who is righteous and just (Isa. 11:1-5) and an ensign to the nations (Isa.11:10); the King who is called "The Lord is our righteousness" (Jer.23:5-6) and who builds the Lord's temple (Zech.6:12). There is no doubt about the message of the pattern: Christ, King and Savior is born into the world of spirits from a woman, the Virgin.

In Latin, *virgo* means virgin and *Virga* means branch or shoot. In a way, the name of the constellation in Latin contains both meanings. The brightest star is called *Spica* in Latin, which means the ear of wheat carried in the Virgin's left hand. An ear of wheat symbolically tells of Christ, who grows the crop and harvests it.

Other names of stars are e.g. *Zavijaveh* "brilliantly beautiful" (cf. Isa. 4:2), *Al Mureddi* "coming down" or "gaining power". The last mentioned star also bears the Chaldean name *Vindemiatrix*, which means "coming sprout".

Virgo, the Virgin, means above all the Holy Spirit, through whom the spirit of Christ was born into the world of spirits. On the other hand, the Virgin means the people to whom Christ was born bodily. This nation consisted of those spirit people who in faith waited for the birth of Christ into the world in accordance with the promise given before.

Coma - The Expected Child

In classical star atlas, woman's hair, a pattern called Berenice's hair, appears in place of the Coma constellation. Coma is a good example of how the original meaning of the story of stars could change over time. The Hebrew name Coma means expected or longed for, but the Greek word *Co-me* means hair. However, the changing of the pattern can be traced historically and the following story is related to it.

Ptolemy III, who ruled Egypt in the 2nd century BC, had a wife named *Berenice*. When Ptolemy left on a dangerous expedition, Berenice promised to sacrifice her beautiful hair to Venus if her husband could return safely from his journey. Then, when her hair was hanging for all to see in the temple of Venus, it was stolen one day. To comfort Berenice, an Alexandrian astronomer declared that Jupiter had taken the hair and made it into a constellation.

The Egyptian name of the constellation, *Shes-nu*, means "desired son". In the zodiac of the Dendera temple[21], which dates from about 2000 BC, a woman with a child in her arms is depicted, as shown in Figure 7.

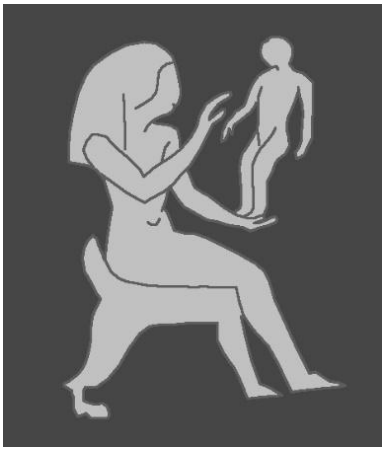

Figure 7. Coma in the Dendera star atlas.

So, the original star pattern of Coma contained in all probability, a small boy child in his mother's arms. *Coma* means "expected" or "longed for". The word appears in the Bible in Psalm 63:2, where it speaks of man's thirst for God.

Many prophecies in the Bible are related to the woman and the child.

> *She bore a male Child who was to rule all nations with a rod of iron. And her Child was caught up to God and His throne. (Rev. 12:5)*
>
> *Therefore the Lord Himself will give you a sign: Behold, the virgin shall conceive and bear a Son, and shall call His name Immanuel. (God with us). (Isaiah 7:14)*

[21] Dendera is an ancient Egyptian city located along the Nile. The French army found a large zodiac on the roof of the Dendera temple and brought it to Europe in the 1820s. It is believed to be from around 2000 BC.

For unto us a Child is born,
Unto us a Son is given;
And the government will be upon His shoulder.
And His name will be called Wonderful, Counselor,
Mighty God, Everlasting Father, Prince of Peace..
(Isaiah 9:6)

Many things in the history of the natural world are a picture or reproduction of what once happened in the spirit world. Even the fact that Christ was born into the natural world is, as it were, a picture of Him first being born into the world of spirits. In this connection, however, the word "picture" is too mild an expression, for Christ, who was born into the natural world, was not only His image, but Himself, and His birth and death in the natural world had the same meaning as in the spirit world of old. Christ was born into the visible world to save natural mankind just as He once was born into the world of spirits to save spirit-mankind. The same "law of the spirit of life" that allowed people to be reconciled through a righteous savior gave the reason for Christ to be born in both worlds as the Savior of mankind. (Romans 8:2)

In the following, Christ tells us about his birth into the invisible world of spirits.

"Listen, O coastlands, to Me, And take heed, you peoples from afar!
The Lord has called Me from the womb;
From the matrix of My mother He has made mention of My name.
And He has made My mouth like a sharp sword;
In the shadow of His hand He has hidden Me,
And made Me a polished shaft; In His quiver He has hidden Me."
"And He said to me, 'You are My servant, O Israel,
In whom I will be glorified.'"
(Isa. 49:1-3)

Here the concept of Israel is mentioned in a supernatural sense. It simply means Christ's company in all worlds. Christ himself is the founder of the nation of Israel and the King of all worlds.

Christ's death in the invisible world of spirits

Christ's death in the spirit world is depicted in the figures of the Centaurus and the Southern Cross. These patterns have changed over time.

Centaurus – A despised child killer

The classic Centaur design features a centaur from Greek mythology with the upper body of a man combined with the lower body of a horse. The centaur's lance is raised towards the Victim/Wolf (Victim/Lupus) pattern. The pattern of the Southern Cross (Crux) immediately below the Centaur is left without significance, although it is the most brilliant pattern in the southern starry sky and most obviously is connected to the Centaur pattern. The disappearance of the names of the stars from the Centaur pattern also

suggests that the entire set of patterns is a forgery. Forgers have been forced to remove the names of the stars if they were not in harmony with the desired subject of the design. However, the forgery must have happened at an early stage in history, because the Centaur appears in very old zodiacs as well.

Nimrod, mentioned in the Bible, together with his wife Semiramis, were the Babylonian rulers who were guilty of distorting the starry sky. Nimrod wanted the image of the Centaur for himself. He transformed the figure of its rider and named it "the great hunter by the grace of God". (Genesis 10:9).

The Hebrew name for the centaur figure is *Bezeh*, despised. The Arabic name *Al* means the same *Meringue*. Another Hebrew name for the centaur is *Asmeath*, meaning sin offering. The Greek name *Cheiron* means pierced or piercer. These names refer to the original motif of the Centaur and Crux figure, in which the devil kills the young Christ in the spirit world. Killing is done by throwing to the ground, crushing the body with the horse's hooves and possibly also by piercing with the rider's lance.

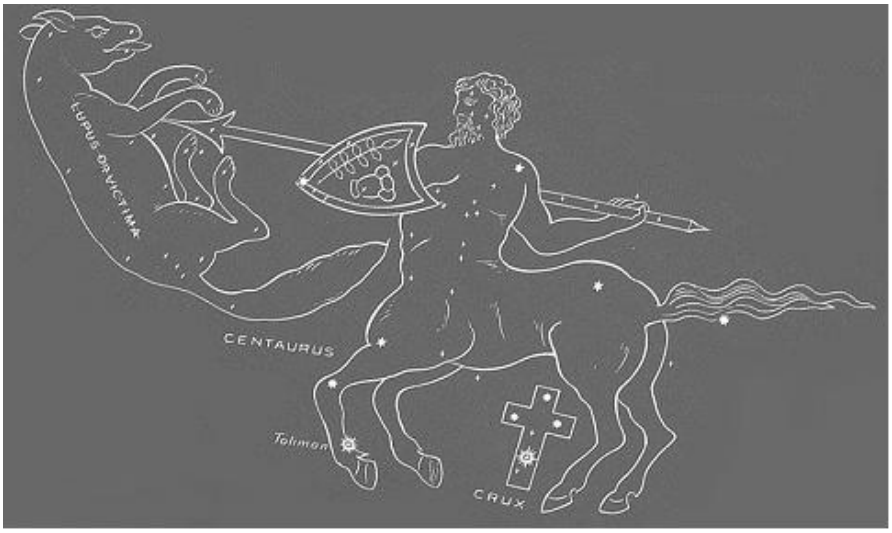

Figure 8. Classic Centaur (Centaurus) and Wolf/Victim (Lupus/Victim) designs according to Bullinger's drawing.

Crux - Sin offering

In the classical Southern Cross (Crux), which is immediately below the Centaur, only the cross is depicted, not the victim, which in all probability it originally represented. Babylonian rulers did not want to appear as infant killers, but as great hunters. Therefore, they changed the image of the Centaur to one where the rider's lance points towards the Victim/Lupus star pattern, which is also a fake.

The original design of the Southern Cross depicts the Christ child lying dead on the ground with his arms outstretched. The Hebrew name for the Southern Cross is *Adon*, which means slaying or slaughtering. The child was killed as if by being thrown to the ground and trampled over. Another name commonly associated with the Southern Cross

is the last letter of the Hebrew alphabet, *Tav*, which was anciently a cross-shaped letter and signified the end.

Christ lying on the ground with his arms outstretched immediately brings to mind the cross with which He was slain in the natural world. Such details are not coincidences, but are carefully planned in advance so that we would recognize Christ from them. The cross has been a symbol of Christ even before the foundation of the present world.

In ancient Egypt, the Southern Cross and the life-giving meaning of the cross were known. The Egyptians liked to carry a cross in their hand or around their neck, because they understood that the cross held the key to eternal life. They were very religious and lived their whole lives as if preparing for death. They knew that the bloodshed that took place in the world of spirits, which the Southern Cross speaks of, had an important meaning for their afterlife and destiny.

Virgo Time Zone Message

Christ knew that in order to save spirit mankind, He would have to be born as a spirit man and die for them. He knew that only righteous blood could bring atonement for the sin and curse carried by the spirit mankind of that time. According to the plan, He was to be stripped of all his divinity and through the Virgin be born as a man among spirit-mankind. In the spirit world He was to die and then rise from the dead and sit again on the throne of all invisible creation. Christ was willing to sacrifice Himself, for He knew that through that act He could win a nation for Himself. After rising from the dead, He would not only be born again as a spirit man, but His position as the King, High Priest and God of the invisible creation would be confirmed. Thus, the birth of Christ in the world of spirit people was accompanied by a lot of drama, as can be read in the 12th chapter of the Book of Revelation:

> *Now a great sign appeared in heaven: a woman clothed with the sun,*
> *with the moon under her feet, and on her head a garland of twelve stars.*
> *Then being with child, she cried out in labor and in pain to give birth.*
> *And another sign appeared in heaven: behold, a great, fiery red dragon*
> *having seven heads and ten horns, and seven diadems on his heads.*
> *His tail drew a third of the stars of heaven and threw them to the earth.*
> *And the dragon stood before the woman who was ready to give birth,*
> *to devour her Child as soon as it was born.*
> *(Rev.12:1-4)*

In this part of the story, Jesus Christ was born into the world of spirits from the Virgin, the Holy Spirit. Satan, who is depicted as a great red dragon, had taken a third of the angels to his side in rebellion. Satan and his legions of angels ruled the earth. They carried out what was to be done according to the plan: they killed the young Christ.

In the imagery of the starry sky, the sun, which the Woman (Virgin) wore as her dress, refers to the heavenly Christ. The moon means Christ born into the world, reflecting heavenly light. The twelve stars, which can be distinguished in the figure of the Virgin as a ring of light around the woman's head, signify the twelve tribes of Christ's nation, Israel.

God had already condemned Satan to death in His mind. However, He could not execute judgment until the spiritual mankind He loved had been saved, for if He killed Satan, He would have to kill His subjects also. Therefore, before Satan's judgment was carried out, God wanted to reserve the opportunity for spirit people to be saved and legally return to the covenant relationship by grace. Christ's mission was to redeem mankind from Satan by His death.

The constellation of Dragon in the northernmost sky represents Satan who had ascended to the world of spirits. Its northern position represents the great power he had had and still had among angels and spirit men. The long appearance of the dragon extends from Virgo to the time zone of Scorpio, where the "crushing of Satan's head", i.e. the final fall from power, takes place. There the Serpent is on his back and the head under Christ's foot. In the Virgo time zone, Satan's spiritual auxiliaries are seen in the southern sky in the constellation of Centaur. The Centaur depicts the forces of Satan, who, glowing with anger, attack the young Christ and kill Him.

Of course, Satan was not told in advance about God's plan. If he had known about it and fully understood it, of course he would not have killed Christ. After all, Christ was born into the world of spirits only to die for his people and to redeem them for Himself through His blood. Christ was righteous from birth and the Holy Spirit lived in Him. When Satan saw this glory-filled being, in a fit of jealousy he killed Christ. Christ was left lying dead in the form of a cross and His blood was shed on the ground. Because Christ was righteous, the Most High God acted according to the law in sending the Holy Spirit to bring Him back to life.

The narrative of Revelation 12 continues as follows:

> *She bore a male Child who was to rule all nations with a rod of iron.*
> *And her Child was caught up to God and His throne.*
> *Then the woman fled into the wilderness,*
> *where she has a place prepared by God,*
> *that they should feed her there one thousand two hundred and sixty days.*
> *And war broke out in heaven: Michael and his angels fought with the dragon;*
> *and the dragon and his angels fought,*
> *but they did not prevail, nor was a place found for them in heaven any longer.*
> *So the great dragon was cast out, that serpent of old,*
> *called the Devil and Satan, who deceives the whole world;*
> *he was cast to the earth, and his angels were cast out with him.*
> *(Rev.12:5-9)*

80°
14 h
12 h
Draco
Bootes
40°
20
Coma
Vindemiatrix
0°
Al Zimach
(Spica)
Virgo
Ecliptica
-20°
-40°
Centaurus
-60°
Crux
-80°
14 h
12 h

Figure 9. Virgo time zone reconstructed.

It is clear from this passage that Christ was taken to the throne of God to rule over the nations of the world (see Libra time zone). But does it show that Christ died before his resurrection? Although the dragon placed himself in front of the woman in labor to devour the unborn child, nothing is actually mentioned about Christ's death. Or is it mentioned after all? In the verse that the hosts of heaven sang, it says: "They overcame Him, the blood of the Lamb and their testimony gave them the victory." Here we see that Satan actually killed Christ and that Christ shed His blood before being taken up to God in heaven. The passage from the book of Revelation reads as follows:

> *Then I heard a loud voice saying in heaven,*
> *"Now salvation, and strength, and the kingdom of our God,*
> *and the power of His Christ have come, for the accuser of our brethren,*
> *who accused them before our God day and night, has been cast down.*
> ***And they overcame him by the blood of the Lamb***
> *and by the word of their testimony,*
> *and they did not love their lives to the death.*
> *(Rev. 12:10-11)*

So, Christ was slain in the world of spirits, and His blood was shed on the earth. The matter is also said in verse 13:8 of the Book of Revelation:

> *All who dwell on the earth will worship him,*
> *whose names have not been written in the Book of Life of the Lamb*
> *slain from the foundation of the world. (Rev.13:8)*

The original thought in this verse is this: All the inhabitants of the earth shall worship it (the beast)—all those whose names have not been written in the book of life of the Lamb slain before the foundation of the world. So, there is a Book of Life based on the blood of the Lamb, who has been slain before the foundation of the world. The names of the spirit people who did not bow down to the beast were written in that book.

LIBRA TIME ZONE

In the time zone of Libra, the Holy Spirit descends into the world of spirits to resurrect the dead Christ. Christ rises, collects his shed blood and takes it to the heavenly altar. Then the Most High God, as the supreme judge of the universe, declares that the full

redemption price has been paid. Thus, spirit people who accept the redemption are freed from Satan's slavery and the associated curse of death. Those who do not accept it, will remain without the atonement of their sins. This is depicted by the heavenly scale above the altar. After this, Christ ascends in His cloud chariot to the heavens to rule over the entire invisible creation.

The resurrection of Christ and the weighing of blood in the world of spirits

The resurrection of Christ and the bringing of His sacrificial blood to the heavenly altar are depicted in the figures of Victim/Wolf (Victima/Lupus) and Scales (Libra). As has already been stated before, the Wolf is a false Victim. However, the name Victim can be used for the slain and resurrected Christ.

Victima – A resurrected victim

In the classic Victima motif, a slain wolf-like animal is lying on the ground. It is the "victim" killed by the lance of the previously discussed Centaur (Figure 7). The Greek name of the pattern is *Thera*, meaning beast, and *Lycos*, meaning wolf. There are no significant individual stars in the classical pattern and their names are unknown.

Like the Centaur, the Wolf/Victim is also a fake image. We get a hint of the original pattern again from the Dendera atlas. In Dendera's zodiac, there is a child in place of Lupus. The child's lower body has features of a tailed animal, but the upper body is clearly that of a child (Figure 10). The child has a ruler's headdress on his head and a bowl in his hand, which he holds out towards the constellation of Libra. The child is Christ, who was killed by Satan, but who has now risen. He brings His blood to the heavenly altar to be weighed.

Figure 14 shows the pattern of Victim reconstructed according to the Dendera atlas. In it, Christ is depicted on the one hand as a sacrificial lamb and on the other hand as a resurrected child. He extends His blood in a bowl to towards the heavenly altar. He is well aware that that shed blood is the sacrifice that can bring salvation to spiritual mankind.

There are significant stars at the sacrificial lamb in the pattern. The brightest of them is *Toliman*, which means "until now and from now on". When applied to Christ, it has this meaning: Hitherto Christ was a sacrificial lamb, but henceforth He is the divine Ruler. He is *the Alpha and Omega*, whom the Most High God was ready to take beside Him as King and God of the invisible universe.

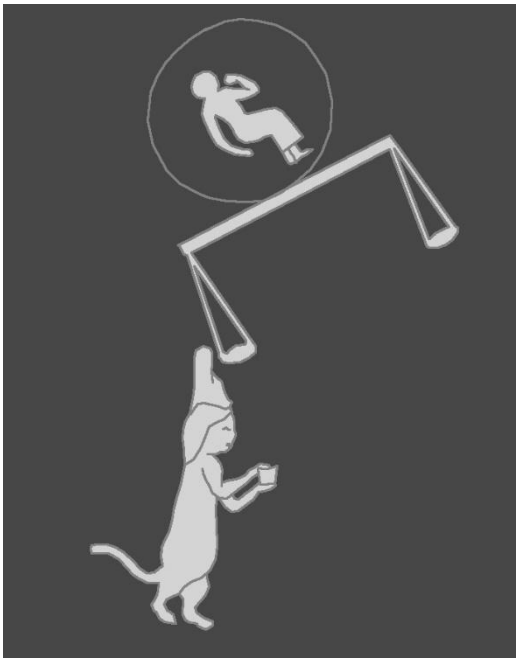

Figure 10. Victima (Victim) and Libra (Scales) in Dendera's star atlas.

Libra – scales of righteousness

Libra is classically described as two scale cups hanging by strings from the cross bar of the scales. Its Hebrew name is *Mozanaim*, which means weighing. Arabic name *Al Zubena* means purchase or redemption. The Coptic name *Lambadia* means appeasement and the Latin *Libra* simply means scales.

Zuben al Genubi, the brightest star in the Libra constellation means underpayment. Another bright star is called *Zuben al Chemali*, which means sufficient payment. The name of the third star is *Zuben Akrabi* meaning the price of controversy. The old Akkadian name for the scale is *Tulku*, in which form it also appears in the names of the months. *Tul* means hill or mountain and *ku* means sacrificial or holy. Tulku means God's holy sacrificial mountain and altar at the highest point of the spiritual world.

The pattern of the scale is exactly on the path of the sun, i.e. on the ecliptic. It means that the altar where Christ's blood was brought to be weighed was the top of God's mountain on the border between the pure upper heavens and the yet unpurified worlds. The mountain on the border will later play an important part in the entire story of the stars. Many of the key events described in the story of the stars take place on the very mountain of God.

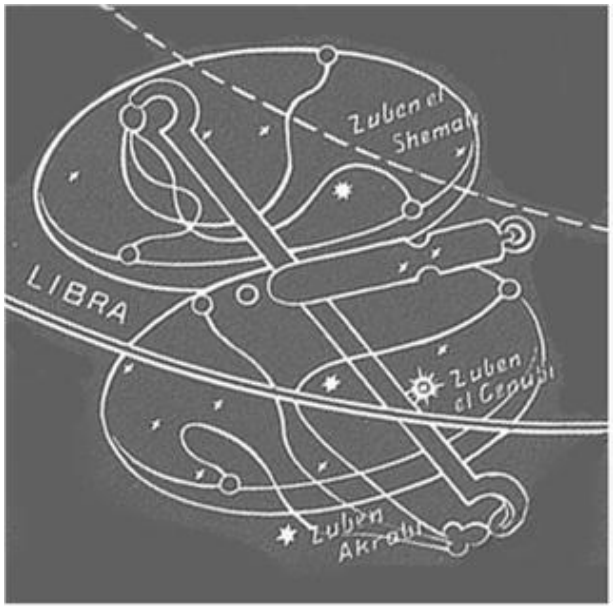

Figure 11. Classical Libra according to Bullinger.

The scale is on the altar, as shown in Figure 11. On the altar, where Christ poured his sacrificial blood, the sins of mankind were atoned for. The blood had to be righteous blood for the atonement to be legal. When Christ brought his own blood on the altar, God the Father, as the supreme judge of the universe, declared that everything was fulfilled from Christ's side. Christ had brought perfect atonement for all spiritual mankind.

Why is the scale on the altar? Because now human spirits would be placed in two horizontal cups in a way. Man's salvation would now depend on how man would react to the atonement that Christ had provided. Those who would accept Christ's atonement in faith and stand on His side would become truly reconciled and saved. On the other hand, those who hesitated would be placed in the horizontal cup whose redemption fee would be insufficient. From then on, the altar on the mountain of God shed mercy to the world of spirits until its destruction (cf. the Altar in the Sagittarius time zone). Anyone who accepted Christ's atonement could experience it.

In the Dendera zodiac, there is a circle on top of Libra and a person inside it (Figure 10). It was called *Sura*, sheep. It depicts a person who is thinking about which horizontal cup he would place himself in. A person's own good or bad deeds would not be weighed on the scale, but only whether he accepts Christ's atonement in faith, and whether he moves from Satan's camp to Christ's camp. Christ, who was slain in the pattern of the Southern Cross and rose again to life in the pattern of the Sacrifice, was henceforth the ruler of the Scales, i.e., the office of High Priest was given to Him.

Christ's Ascension into Heaven in the World of Spirits

Christ's ascension into heaven and acceptance of the Ruler's mission are depicted by the Coming Ruler (Bootes), the Crown (Corona) and the Little Chariot (Carrus minor) in figures. The latter appears in classic atlases under the name Little Bear.

Bootes – Coming Ruler

The picture shows a man sitting on a cloud, carrying a sickle in one hand and a spear in the other. In classic groupings of constellations, Bootes is usually placed in the time zone of Virgo, but the exact position of the pattern in the starry sky shows that it clearly belongs to the time zone of Libra. The Greeks called the pattern *Bo-ötes,* which comes from the Hebrew word *Bo* "to come", meaning "He who will come" or "The coming ruler".

The brightest star in Bootes is *Arcturus,* which means also the coming Ruler. Other stars of the pattern include *Mirac* "Arriving like an arrow" and its equivalents *Mizar* or *Izar* "Keeper" or "Guard", *Muphride* "Separator", *Nekkar* "Pierced" or another Hebrew name *Merga* "Bruised".

The man sitting on the cloud is the resurrected Christ, holding in his right hand the Ruler's crown (Corona). The cloud of Bootes raises Christ to the highest heaven. The sickle in the left hand refers to His future mission. He will reap the harvest from the world. The harvest means spirit people who give their lives to Christ, i.e. unite with Him. They are to be lifted up to heaven like Christ Himself. The pattern also shows a prophecy about the salvation of mankind.

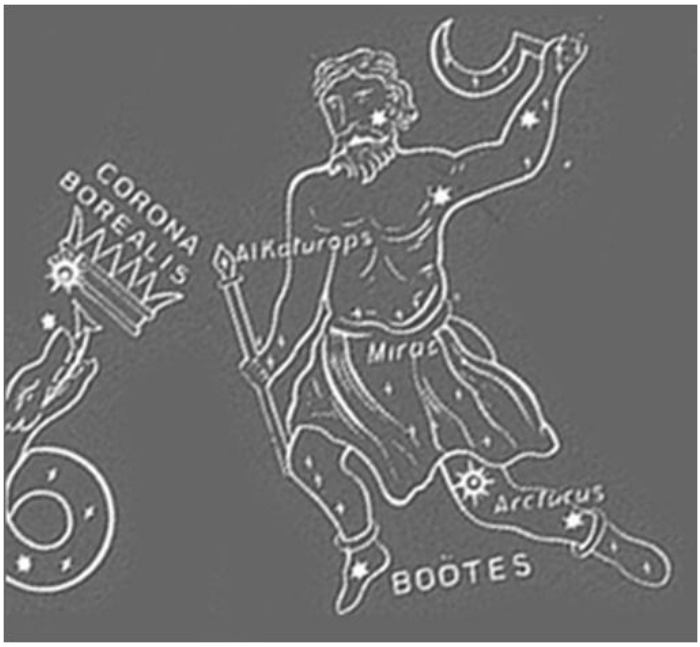

Figure 12. Bootes and the Crown (Corona borealis) according to Bullinger.

> *Then I looked, and behold, a white cloud,*
> *and on the cloud sat One like the Son of Man, having on His head a golden crown, and in His hand a sharp sickle.*
> *And another angel came out of the temple,*
> *crying with a loud voice to Him who sat on the cloud,*

"Thrust in Your sickle and reap, for the time has come
for You to reap, for the harvest of the earth is ripe."
So He who sat on the cloud thrust in His sickle on the earth,
and the earth was reaped.
(Rev. 14:14-16)

Here it is important to note the expression "in the form of the son of man". Christ, even though he was born again of the Holy Spirit, wanted to preserve his humanity as well. He took all his human characteristics with Him to heaven. This He did so that spirit people could identify with Him and make a covenant with Him.

Corona borealis - The crown of glory

The Crown (Corona borealis) is a crown-shaped constellation next to Bootes (Figure 12). The Hebrew name for the Crown is *Atarah* , which means royal crown. Arabic name *Al Iclil* means ornament or jewel. The brightest star is called *Al Phecca*, which means great.

The crown is the symbol of the ruling King. It also describes mankind under the Ruler. In the original design, Bootes holds it with his right hand. The crown is also sought by the serpent belonging to the Scorpio time zone, i.e. the devil.

Carrus minor [Ursa minor] – Heavenly Chariot

The classic design features a Little Bear with a long tail. The long tail already proves that the pattern is fake, as it is proven that the bear has almost no tail at all. In classic atlases, the pattern is placed in connection with the Great Bear, i.e. completely different from what its actual location indicates, i.e. in the time zone of Libra.

Figure 13. Classic Little Bear.

The original Ursa Minor constellation depicts the heavenly chariot in which Christ ascends to the highest place of Ruler. Because there are other, even bigger chariots depicted in the starry sky, these are called Little Chariots. The star *Al Ruccaba* at the end of the carriage's shaft means one who drives a cart. In Greek it is called *Cynosure*, the center or the northern pole of the starry sky. This star does not rotate at all as the earth rotates on its axis, but stays in place. The second bright star is called *Kochab* in Hebrew (at the back of the chariot) and means Waiting for the Future.

The constellation's position in the sky suggests that Christ ascended in a heavenly chariot directly before the throne of the Most High God. There God took Christ to His right, and He was made the King, Judge and High Priest of the invisible creation.

Libra time zone message

When Satan had killed Christ, there was rejoicing in heaven, because Christ had done that for what He was born into the world of spirits. He had shed blood that could save all of spirit mankind. After this, Christ could receive the title of the King of the whole invisible creation and He could establish a new nation for Himself.

God sent the Holy Spirit to raise Christ from the dead to life. God had every right to do that, because Christ Himself had not committed sin. When Christ child was resurrected, He instantly became a powerful youth, fully aware of His mission. First, he directed his course towards the heavenly altar. The blood was in the bowl in His hand, which He overturned on the altar. As a result, the sins of spirit mankind were atoned for.

According to the legislation of the invisible creation, the union had to be confirmed with blood. When the other party to the covenant was an entire nation that was not righteous in itself, special requirements were placed on the blood of the covenant. Nothing but the divine blood of Christ would suffice for that.

Christ's sacrificial blood had three kinds of legal significance. In relation to God, it included a full legal atonement for all the sins of the spirit-man (for without the blood there was no forgiveness of sins). Second, it included a ransom payment for breaking all covenant ties with Satan. Despite the fact that the union between man and Satan was illegal, God demanded a redemption payment for its dissolution according to the divine law, so that Satan could not accuse Him of trampling on his rights. The blood of Christ contained this ransom.

Third, the blood of Christ acted as a seal or confirmation in the new covenant. The covenant made in the blood of Christ was sacred and could never be broken. If one party were to violate the covenant, that would not automatically release the other party from the obligations imposed by the covenant. Although later most of the saved spirit people broke their covenant with Christ, Christ did not abandon them, but kept His covenant with them.

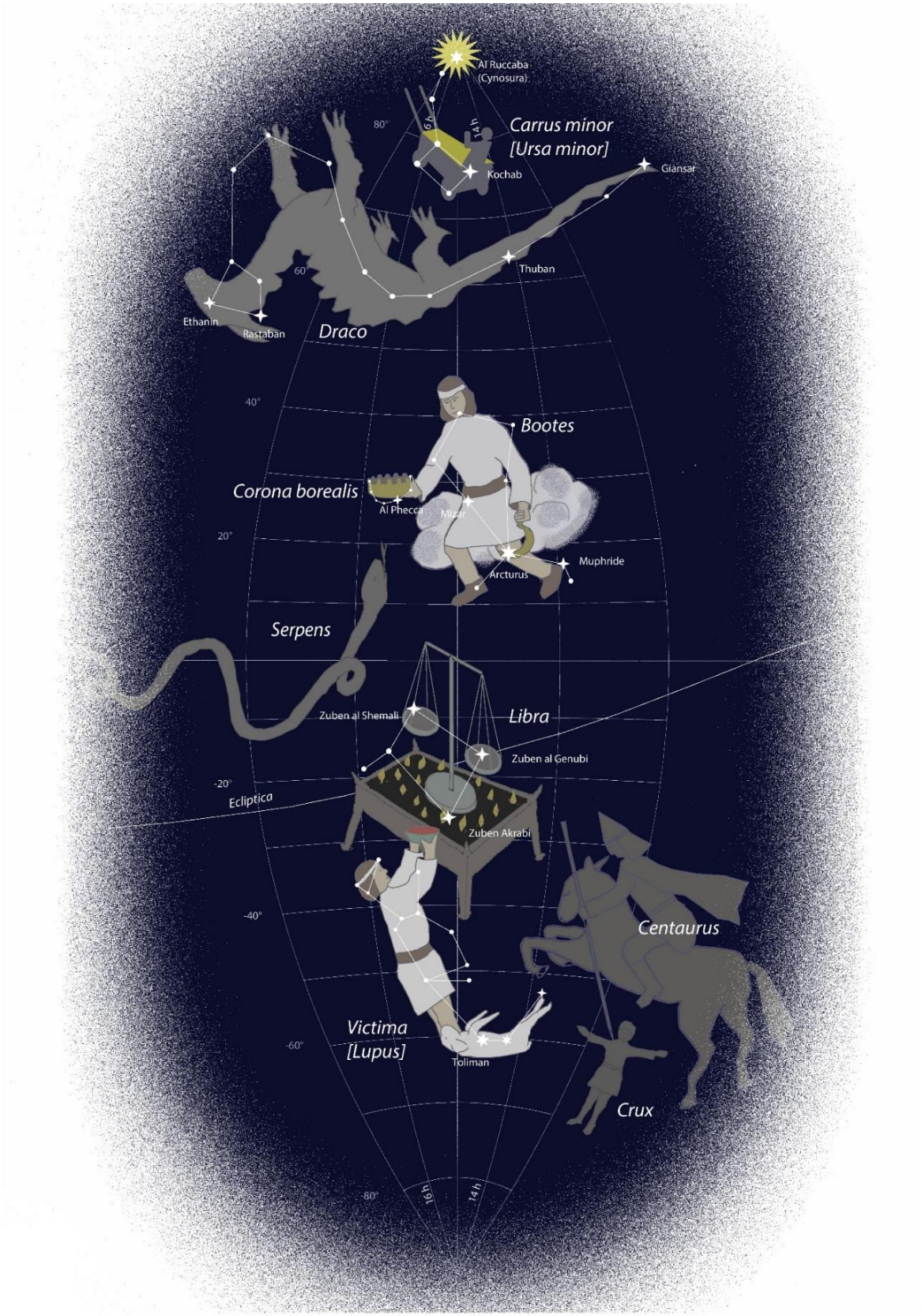
Al Ruccaba
(Cynosura)
80°
16h
14h
Carrus minor
[Ursa minor]
Kochab
Giansar
Thuban
60°
Ethanin
Rastaban
Draco
40°
Bootes
Corona borealis
Al Phecca
Mirac
20°
Muphride
Arcturus
Serpens
Zuben al Shemali
Libra
Zuben al Genubi
-20°
Ecliptica
Zuben Akrabi
-40°
Centaurus
Victima
[Lupus]
-60°
Toliman
Crux
80°
16h
14h

Figure 14. Time zone of Libra reconstructed.

In many old religions and also in the Bible (Job 31:6) there is a "scale of righteousness" that is used to weigh a person's actions after he has died and been awakened for the final judgment. These beliefs start from Libra in the starry sky. However, there is no indication in the stars' narrative that the good or bad deeds of ordinary people are weighed on this scale. The only thing connected with it is the Christ's blood shed on altar. People were placed into the scale cups, according to their attitude towards Christ's atoning blood. Those who accepted Christ's atonement experienced salvation. Those who did not, remained under sin and under the power of the devil.

The scale on the altar is a particularly apt symbolic sign to describe what salvation is all about. Christ has brought his atoning blood on the altar, so basically all mankind is reconciled in it. However, only those who accept it in faith will be saved, others will be excluded from salvation. This principle applies in all worlds, both visible and invisible creation.

The following passage is found in the book of Daniel, where Christ's ascension to heaven is described as having happened among the clouds.

> *"I was watching in the night visions,*
> *And behold, One like the Son of Man,*
> *Coming with the clouds of heaven! He came to the Ancient of Days,*
> *And they brought Him near before Him.*
> *Then to Him was given dominion and glory and a kingdom,*
> *That all peoples, nations, and languages should serve Him.*
> *His dominion is an everlasting dominion, Which shall not pass away,*
> *And His kingdom the one Which shall not be destroyed.*
> *(Dan. 7:13-14)*

Christ ascended in his chariot of clouds to the highest level of heaven, where the throne of the Most High God was. This is what the next Psalm of David tells about.

> *A Psalm of David. The Lord (Most High) said to my Lord Christ), "Sit at My right hand, Till I make Your enemies Your footstool."*
> *The Lord shall send the rod of Your strength out of Zion.*
> *Rule in the midst of Your enemies!*
> *Your people shall be volunteers In the day of Your power;*
> *In the beauties of holiness, from the womb of the morning,*
> *You have the dew of Your youth.*
> *The Lord has sworn And will not relent,*
> *"You are a priest forever According to the order of Melchizedek."*
> *(Ps. 110:1-4)*

Christ had already been set up as the King of the whole invisible creation. Now after the atonement of the spirit world, He re-established Himself to reign alongside God the

Father. At the same time, He was ordained as the High Priest of creation according to the order of Melchizedek. In his priestly office, He was a self-righteous steward of the dispensation of His own blood. None could attain righteousness without that atoning blood which He had shed. The name Melchizedek means "king of righteousness" and "king of peace" (Heb. 7:2).

SCORPIO TIME ZONE

When Christ had once again taken His position as Ruler, He figuratively crushed Satan's head. Satan had been deprived of his exclusive right over the spirit-mankind, but he was still king over those spirit-men who did not want or dare to join Christ. A power struggle between the two kings ensued. Christ established his own kingdom in the spirit world, hoping that as many as possible would take advantage of the opportunity to join it. However, Satan used all his cunning to deceive, mislead and frighten the spirit people so that they would not begin to yearn for the new King. Even those who had already made their decision and shifted to Christ's side were not safe from Satan, but exposed to the danger of losing their place in Christ.

Crushing Satan's head

Crushing Satan's head means a heavenly revolution. It is depicted in the figures of the Dragon (Draco) and Hercules. Although the name Hercules refers to Greek mythology, it is used in this context in its meaning of "Mighty Man", because as such it can be associated with Christ.

Draco – Enemy of Mankind

The dragon meandering high in the northern sky could be in the time zone of Virgo, Libra or Scorpio due to its location. In the narratives of all these time zones, Satan, who is depicted as the Dragon, has a part to play. The dragon is on its back, as if it had already been tamed. However, it is not until the time zone of Scorpio that the final overthrow of Satan takes place, when Christ takes the place of King and High Priest—not only on the level of the spirit world, but also on the highest level of heavens.

The name Draco (Dragon) comes from a Greek word that means "trampled on". On top of the dragon's head is the foot of Hercules. One of the brightest stars in the Dragon pattern is *Thuban,* in Hebrew "insidious". More than 4,500 years ago, this star was the northernmost star in the sky, always standing still as other stars revolved around it. Since then, it has had to give up its place to *Cynosure*, which was mentioned earlier in connection with the image of the Little Bear. This heavenly event was also a pre-planned

picture of the change of power that took place in the heavens when Satan had to give up his place to Christ. Another bright star in the pattern of the Dragon is *Rastaban,* which means "cunning head". In Arabic it is *Al Waid* "destructive". In the dragon's head there is also the star of *Ethan*, which signifies a long serpent or dragon. The Hebrew names of less bright stars are e.g. *Grumian* "cunning" and *Giansar* "punished, enemy". Arabic names include *Al Dib* “lizard”, *El Athik* "the treacherous" and *El Asieh* "bent down".

The dragon therefore represents Satan, who formerly held a high position in the administration of the invisible creation. However, he fell into the sin of pride and became God's enemy. He was plunged into the original invisible earth, where he got mankind on his side with his cunning.

At the level of the spirit world, the Dragon depicts Satan, who has risen to the spirit world to oppose Christ's plans for the reconciliation of spirit people and the reconquest of the spirit world. He does everything he can to keep spirit mankind to himself and to prevent Christ from gaining allies despite the atonement.

Hercules – Mighty Man

In the classic Hercules figure, there is a mighty man kneeling upside down in the northern sky. The man holds his right leg up as if wounded while his left leg is on top of the dragon's head ready to crush it. In his right hand he carries a large mace and in his left a three-headed monster called *Cerberus*. As a cloak he wears a lion's pelt.

Hercules' outer outfit has features from Greek mythology. The original design belongs to Christ, who, according to ancient prophecies, will crush Satan's head. (Genesis 3:15) The Arabic name of the figure is *Al Giscale*, Mighty man, which is probably the original name of the pattern. The Egyptian figure of Dendera has a figure holding a branch called *Bau*, the future. The name of the brightest star (at the head of the Mighty man) is *Ras al Gethi*, the crusher's head. The second brightest star (in the right-hand branch) is called *Kornephoru*, which means branch. Other star names include *Marsic* meaning vulnerable or wounding, *Ma'asyn* (at the elbow of the left hand) meaning sin offering, and *Caiam* or *Guiam*, punishing or trampling underfoot.

Christ's names "Mighty of Israel" (Isa. 1:24), "Mighty of Jacob" (Ps. 132:5) and "Mighty God" (Isa. 9:5) fit this connection. In the picture, Christ crushes Satan's head in the world of spirits. In Middle Eastern languages, crushing a ruler's head means derailing power. So, Christ did not physically harm Satan, but deprived him of his power over spirit people.

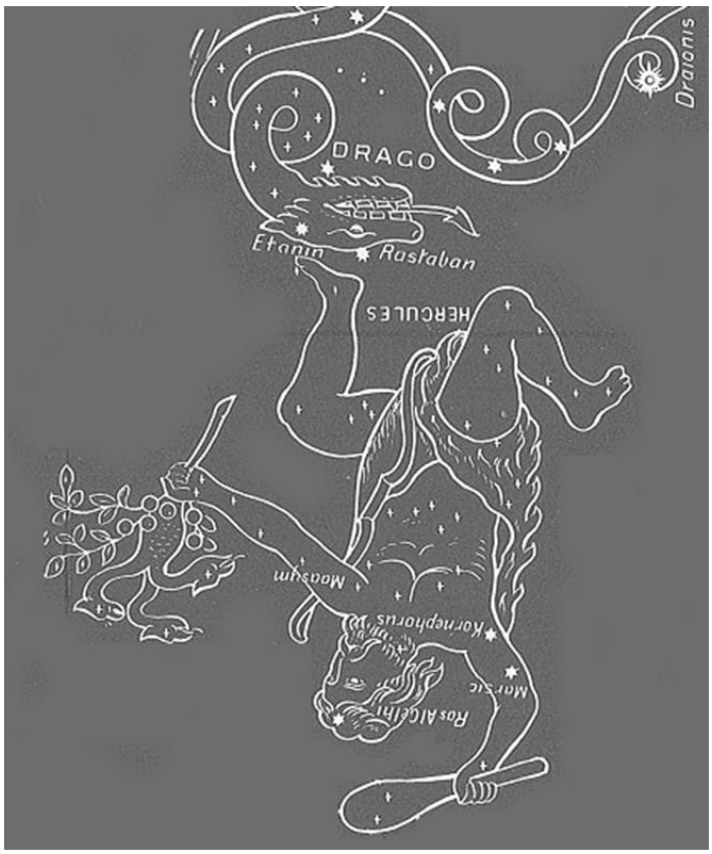

Figure 15. Dragon (Draco) and Hercules according to Bullinger .

The message of Hercules is the establishment of Christ's new kingdom. Hercules' mace in his right hand and the three-headed monster in his left hand came into the design quite late. From the beginning, in the right hand has been the seedling of the fruit tree, which Christ planted in the blood-washed soil of the world of spirits. Seedling means the new kingdom He established. A tree, whether a vine, a fig tree or an olive tree, has always been one of the symbols of Christ's kingdom. Christ and the Holy Spirit together are a tree. People are the new fruit-bearing growth on that tree. In practice, planting a tree meant sending the Holy Spirit to spirit people. Thus by saving and regenerating a part of spirit mankind, Christ crushed Satan's head. The tree was the Tree of Life, the new kingdom of God in the world of spirits, which could also be called Spirit Israel. By joining it, spirit people could move from the Kingdom of Darkness to the Kingdom of Light, if they wanted to.

In his left hand, Christ probably had a tablet of the law, as a sign of giving the law. When Christ found that His people were beginning to listen to the voice of the enemy, Christ laid down commandments and regulations to be followed among them. The law made the union conditional. The orders and regulations were intended to protect the people, but it soon turned out that they became a disaster for the people of Christ, because the people were not able to follow them.

The battle for spirit people

The battle of the spirit people is depicted in the figures of the Serpent Bearer (Ophiuchus), the Serpent (Serpens) and the Scorpion (Scorpio).

<u>*Ophiuchus – Christ fighting for spirit-mankind*</u>

In the classical atlas, the human-shaped Serpent Bearer (Ophiuchus) holds a legless snake in his grasp. So, it seems that at this point the dragon lost its legs and became a crawling snake.

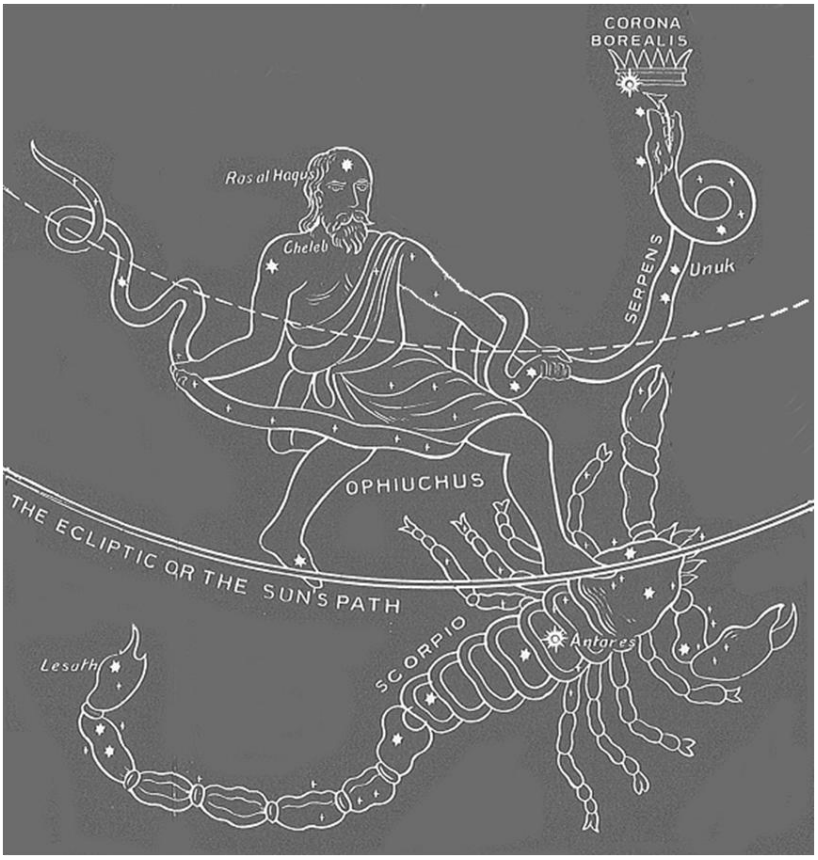

Figure 16. Serpent Bearer (Ophiuchus), Serpent (Serpens) and Scorpio (Scorpio) according to Bullinger.

The figure of the serpent bearer is in an awkward position because his legs don't fit properly in the picture. Probably, in the beginning Ophiuchus (Serpent Bearer) was not a human but a much shorter-legged eagle. So probably the original title pattern for this time zone was the Eagle and not the Scorpion. The scorpion represents enmity against God and is not suitable for the symbol of the tribe of Israel. In the picture, the eagle holds the writhing snake tightly in its beak and the scorpion under its foot.

The eagle is a symbol of Christ. In the picture, Christ fights against Satan, who still strives for the position of ruler. While the Eagle is holding the Serpent, it is stomping on the Scorpion. Ophiuchus, like the Arabic *Afeichus*, means one holding on to a serpent.

The brightest star in this pattern (at the head of Ophiuchus) is called *Ras al Hagus*, head of the one who holds on.

Other names of the stars include *Triophas*, trampling under foot, *Saiph* (at the foot of Ophiuchus), crushed, *Carnebus*, wounding, *Megeros*, struggling. All very expressive star names that tell of the struggle that Christ and Satan had over spirit people. Even though Christ had died and shed his blood for the spirit people, many were still afraid of Satan and did not dare to ally themselves with Christ.

Serpens – the devil thrown to the ground

In classical atlases, Serpens (the Serpent) writhes in the grip of Ophiuchus. It is somewhat wrapped around its bearer and aims for Corona (the Crown) which is a symbol of mankind. It tells about the fact that the devil does not surrender voluntarily, but strives to return to the place of the ruler of mankind. The pattern is probably original.

In the serpent pattern, the brightest star is called *Unuk*, which means to surround or entangle. Another Hebrew name for this star is *Alyah*, cursed. Arabic *Al Hay* means reptile. The second brightest star is *Cheleb* , or *Chelbalrai* in Arabic, the coiling serpent.

Scorpio – The first beast

In the Scorpion pattern, there is a giant Scorpion under the Serpent Bearer's foot.

The Hebrew name for the scorpion is *Akrab*, which means not only scorpion but also conflict or battle. The Coptic name is *Isidis*, which means enemy attack or pressure. The Arabic name for the brightest star is *Antares*. It means vulnerable. The Latin name of the star *Cor Scorpii* means the heart of the scorpion because it is located in the middle of the scorpion's body. The sting is called by its Hebrew name *Lesath,* the corrupted.

A giant Scorpion in the sky is a strange apparition. As such, it is difficult to connect it to biblical contexts, even though scorpion is mentioned a few times in the Bible as a metaphor for the devil together with a snake (Luke 10:19). Probably the original image shows the Beast of Revelation, of which the following description is given in the 13th chapter of Revelation.

> *I saw a beast rise from the sea. It had ten horns and seven heads and all ten horns had a crown and on each head was written a blasphemous name. The beast that I saw resembled a leopard, but it had feet like a bear and its jaws were like the jaws of a lion. The dragon gave it his strength and his throne and great power. I saw that one of the beast's heads had received a fatal blow, but the wound had healed.*
>
> *The whole world marveled at the beast and followed it, and all bowed down to the dragon that had given the beast such power. They also bowed down to the beast and said: "Who is like a beast, who can fight it."*
> *(Rev. 13:1-4)*

So, the beast John saw, had seven heads and features resembling a leopard, a bear and a lion at the same time. However, this beast has appeared in the starry sky as a large scorpion since time immemorial. It is possible that in the beginning it has had features different from the scorpion, which have increased its fearsomeness. In any case, the giant scorpion as such can be recognized as a fearsome beast so that it defends its place in the starry sky narrative.

It is also possible that the original picture had Porto sitting on the beast's back (Revelation 17:3). In John's vision, Porto was wearing a jeweled dress and holding a cup of intoxicating wine while riding a beast. Wine was false religious doctrine that Porto served to all the people. The people got drunk on wine and strayed away from the gospel that Christ proclaimed. Probably the scorpion's scissors reaching towards the sacrificial altar suggest that Satan succeeded in falsely perverting the gospel, which was based on the blood of Christ. Likewise, the sting of the scorpion, which is ready to strike the Eagle's leg, is a reminder that not everything went as it should in the spirit world. Satan was not able to wound Christ Himself with his sting, but with his lies and spells, he was able to confuse the heads of spirit people in such a way that they were no longer ready to receive salvation in Christ. At a later stage, this also happened to those who had already made up their minds and joined Christ. Many of them hesitated and could not accept all that was included in Christ's plan of salvation.

Scorpio time zone message

In anointing Christ as the King and High Priest of the entire invisible creation, the Most High God gave the order that everyone in heaven and on earth should be subject to this King. All the angels also had to worship Christ.

> *He says: "Let all the angels of God worship Him."*
> *And of the angels He says: "Who makes His angels spirits*
> *And His ministers a flame of fire."*
> *But to the Son He says: "Your throne, O God, is forever and ever; A scepter of righteousness is the scepter of Your Kingdom.*
> *You have loved righteousness and hated lawlessness;*
> *Therefore God, Your God, has anointed You*
> *With the oil of gladness more than Your companions."*
> *(Heb. 1:6-9)*

Giansar
80°
18 h
16 h
Thuban
60°
Draco
Ethanin
Rastaban
40°
Bootes
Hercules
Corona borealis
Al Phecca
Ma'asym
20°
Kornephorus
Ras al Gethi
Ras al Hagus
Serpens
Unuk
0°
Chelbalrai
Libra
Ophiuchus
Akrab
-20°
Ecliptica
Antares
Sciorpio
Lesath
-40°
Victima
[Lupus]
-60°
-80°
18 h
16 h

Figure 17. Scorpio time zone reconstructed.

Christ "crushed Satan's head" when he ascended the throne of heaven to rule. It means He dethroned Satan. Christ did not kill or harm Satan, but He deprived Satan of the right to rule over spirit people who wanted to enter Christ's kingdom.

Soon after this, Christ established His Kingdom in the world of spirits. Everyone who wanted to join Christ's Kingdom had to personally renounce Satan and confess Christ as King. The new Kingdom could be described as a spiritual tree that was built from Christ and the Holy Spirit. The Holy Spirit joined the spirit people who acknowledged Christ as King to this tree of the Kingdom.

When Satan was dispossessed, a group of spirit people were carried away from Satan's domain and joined Christ's Kingdom. The change of kingdom was now perfectly legal, for Christ had paid the full ransom for every human soul with his blood. All that was required on the part of the spirit-man was a personal verbal confession that he wanted to be rid of Satan and join Christ, for God did not want to do violence to the will of man. The dragon was enraged that Christ could thus legally rob him of spirit-people. So, he went to wage war against Christ's kingdom.

> *Now when the dragon saw that he had been cast to the earth,*
> *he persecuted the woman who gave birth to the male Child.*
> *But the woman was given two wings of a great eagle,*
> *that she might fly into the wilderness to her place,*
> *where she is nourished for a time and times and half a time,*
> *from the presence of the serpent.*
> *So the serpent spewed water out of his mouth like a flood after the woman,*
> *that he might cause her to be carried away by the flood.*
> *But the earth helped the woman, and the earth opened its mouth*
> *and swallowed up the flood which the dragon had spewed out of his mouth.*
> *And the dragon was enraged with the woman,*
> *and he went to make war with the rest of her offspring,*
> *who keep the commandments of God and have the testimony of Jesus Christ.*
> *(Rev. 12: 13-17)*

The woman's other children mean the people of the spirit world saved in Christ. Christ was anointed Ruler of the earth and the heavens, but Satan still held on to his rights over spirit people. In the world of spirits, a power struggle between two kings now arose, in which the position of Christ himself was not threatened, but His power in relation to the spirit people was not secured. The Most High God could not deprive Satan of his right to rule over spirit people against their own will. Christ had to win the confidence of the spirit people and convince them that God had indeed forgiven their sins and that they had nothing to fear.

The spirit people were now personally faced with a choice: under which king they wanted to live, Christ or Satan. This was like asking them if they wanted to choose life or death. However, Satan had confused people's heads so that it was not obvious for everyone to

make a choice. Despite all the work of Christ, the people were afraid of Satan and were not easily persuaded to the side of the new King.

After this, the first beast enters the scene in the narrative of the Book of Revelation. The beast describes Satan's kingdom, which was made up of Satan himself, Porto, fallen angels, spirit powers, and the kings of the spirit world who cooperated with Satan. All nations, with the exception of the newly established spiritual Israel, were subject to the beast. Compared to the crowd of spirit Israelites, this beast was gigantic. Without Christ's help, Israel would not have been able to defend itself against an overwhelming opponent.

The 13th chapter of Revelation describes this beast as follows:

> *And he was given a mouth speaking great things and blasphemies,*
> *and he was given authority to continue for forty-two months.*
> *Then he opened his mouth in blasphemy against God, to blaspheme His name,*
> *His tabernacle, and those who dwell in heaven.*
> *It was granted to him to make war with the saints and to overcome them.*
> *And authority was given him over every tribe, tongue, and nation.*
> *(Rev. 13: 5-7)*

The beasts of the spirit world are also described in the 7th chapter of the book of Daniel. In Daniel's vision there were four beasts, first a lion, second a bear, third a panther and fourth the one that did not look like any known animal, but even more powerful and fierce than the previous ones. Although these beasts also have connections with the natural world, they are actually spiritual beasts and act on a spiritual level.

Interestingly, the history of the spirit world resembles in many ways the history of natural Israel presented in the Bible. From the aforementioned verses of the Book of Revelation, it is clear that spiritual Israel, oppressed by Satan, was given "Eagle wings" so that it would fly to refuge in the desert. (Rev. 12: 14) This brings to mind God's speech to natural Israel in the Sinai desert:

> *'You have seen what I did to the Egyptians, and how* ***I bore you on eagles' wings*** *and brought you to Myself. Now therefore, if you will indeed obey My voice and keep My covenant, then you shall be a special treasure to Me above all people; for all the earth is Mine. And you shall be to Me a kingdom of priests and a holy nation.' These are the words which you shall speak to the children of Israel." (Exodus 19:4-6)*

In the world of spirits, the Dragon, or Satan, spewed a stream of water from his gills with which he sought to drown the newly established spiritual Israel. However, the earth swallowed up the stream, and so Israel was saved. This brings to mind how God saved natural Israel from many dangers during the wilderness journey. The king of Egypt sent his army after the Israelites to push the Israelites into the sea and thus destroy them. However, God parted the waters of the sea so that the Israelites could walk across it on dry feet. The Egyptian armies, on the other hand, were destroyed by the waves of the sea. (Exodus 14)

In the same way as in the natural world, also in the world of spirits, a law-based covenant was made between Christ and the people of Israel. According to the Book of Revelation,

the dragon went to war against those "who were faithful to the commandments of God and the testimony of Jesus". The commandments refer to a covenant made in the spirit world, which was conditional on keeping certain commandments. Probably there was no alliance based on commandments at first. At first there was only a spiritual covenant of the Holy Spirit, but when Satan got hold of Christ's people, a law-based covenant was necessary. Keeping the commandments was combined with faith and trust, which was required of Christ's people towards their King. However, the covenant of commandments was already a preparation for the end of the world of spirits, because Christ probably already saw when He gave the law that the spiritual Israelites would not be able to fulfill it. Yet it had significance in Christ's plans.

The Exodus of the natural Israel thus seems to be a picture of spiritual Israel's struggle against Satan and its unbelief in the spiritual past. The fact that natural Israel's journey ended in the wilderness for most of them also happened to spiritual Israelites, because "the beast was allowed to wage war against the saints and overcome them." Most spirit Israelites came to die on their journey of faith. The wilderness wandering of the natural Israelites was supposed to last no more than a few months, but it took them forty years. All who had left Egypt on the journey died in the wilderness - except for some heroes of the faith. (Numbers 14) However, the children born in the wilderness made it to the promised land.

The following is said about the second beast of the spirit world, the Antichrist, who was possibly born by Porto:

> *Then I saw another beast coming up out of the earth,*
> *and he had two horns like a lamb and spoke like a dragon.*
> *And he exercises all the authority of the first beast in his presence,*
> *and causes the earth and those who dwell in it to worship the first beast,*
> *whose deadly wound was healed. (Rev. 13:11-12)*

The second beast was even more dangerous than the first one, because it deceitfully sought to imitate Christ. It appeared dignified and regal like Christ, and when it performed spells and miracles before the people, the people went crazy about it. The spirit people were mesmerized by the antichrist's beauty and miracle-working power, so that even the elect were in danger of falling under its lies.

In the 17th chapter of Revelation, John saw Porto sitting on the back of the first beast:

> *So he carried me away in the Spirit into the wilderness.*
> *And I saw a woman sitting on a scarlet beast*
> *which was full of names of blasphemy, having seven heads and ten horns.*
> *The woman was arrayed in purple and scarlet,*
> *and adorned with gold and precious stones and pearls,*
> *having in her hand a golden cup full of abominations*
> *and the filthiness of her fornication.*
> *And on her forehead a name was written: MYSTERY, BABYLON THE GREAT,*
> *THE MOTHER OF HARLOTS AND OF THE ABOMINATIONS OF THE*
> *EARTH. (Rev.17:3-5)*

Babylon was the joint administrative center of Porto (Harlot) and Satan in the world of spirits. There were several "kings" under Porto who ruled over other cities and nations. The symbol of the kingdom was the image of a beast. It was as if the harlot was riding on the back of a beast. In John's vision, she had a cup in her hand that contained an intoxicating drink. It was religious distortion, false promises, ungodly sacrifices, occult doctrines, etc. The nations willingly drank this drink and got drunk on it. The Porto herself got drunk on the blood of the saints, whom she was constantly guilty of killing.

The situation in the world of spirits kept getting worse for God's people. Probably, the people of the spirit world found Satan's kingdom with its spirit powers so terrifying and overwhelming that they simply did not dare to oppose it. Thus, spiritual Israel no longer increased in number, as was originally planned, but rather began to decrease.

SAGITTARIUS TIME ZONE

When Spiritual Israel had become besieged by Satan, the Most High God and Christ saw the situation in the world of spirits so difficult for Christ's people that there would have been no benefit in prolonging it. They decided to put an end to the entire spirit world. Before that, however, Christ fought the last battle, through which many Israelites were saved and Satan's forces were destroyed. Some of Christ's allies came to experience complete purification and resurrection. The other part died, but Christ did not forget them either. They would wake up to life in the next, i.e. the natural world, and if they accepted Christ's salvation in that world, they would return purified to the world of spirits.

The final battle in the world of spirits

The patterns of the Sagittarius time zone represent the violent battles of the end of the spirit world. The main motifs are the Archer (Sagittarius), the Altar (Ara) and the Harp (Lyra). These belong to the classic patterns of the Sagittarius time zone. In addition to these, Peacock (Pavo) and Swan (Cygnus) are also considered in this context. However, the latter can also be connected to the time zone of Capricorn. In a way, narratively, it belongs to both time zones.

Sagittarius - Riding Archer

The figure shows a rider carrying a bow in a shooting position. In the classic image, the rider is a centaur, i.e. the upper body of a human being joined to the lower body of a horse. In the beginning, there has probably been a human-like rider shooting with a bow. The Hebrew and Syriac name of the pattern is *Kesith*, which means one who shoots with a bow. The Arabic name is *Al Kaus,* which means an arrow. Sagittarius' bow is drawn

towards Scorpio. The old Akkadian name is *Nun-ki*, i.e. Prince of the Earth. The name in Egyptian and Coptic is *Pi-maere* and means "Grace of the Coming one" or "Beauty".

The Hebrew name of the brightest star *Naim* as well as the Arabic name *Al Naim* mean merciful. Other stars include *Shaula*, the arrow, *Al Warida* emerging, *Ruchba er rami*, the riding of the archer and *Urkab er rami*, a riding archer.

The riding Archer is Christ. The horse refers to Christ's hosts, which in this case are possibly angels. At the rider's thigh, there is a faint star pattern of the Crown of the South, which represents a victory wreath and depicts Christ's victory (Rev. 6:2). This "Crown" may also have a meaning referring to the saved mankind.

Ara - an overturned altar

Ara (Altar) is an upside-down burning altar in the southern starry sky. The Greeks often used this word in the sense of praying for revenge or cursing. Arabic name *Al Mugamra* means the end or complete end of everything.

The altar is overturned, as if kicked by a horse. The altar tells that the decisive battle took place on God's holy mountain. The overturned altar depicts God's judgment. The altar and the mercy seat were removed from the world of spirits, and after that no inhabitant of the spirit world could be saved through the blood of Christ.

The fire, which in another context could mean a blessing, has now turned into a curse. Possibly the altar set the lake in the lowest corner of the earth on fire. The beasts of the spirit world were assigned a place in the lake of fire. Figure 18 shows the patterns of the Archer and the Altar as they are traditionally presented in classic atlases.

Peacock [Pavo] – Another beast

If the first beast in the Book of Revelation could be identified as Scorpio, it would be strange if there would be no sign about the other beast in the starry sky that is mentioned in the Book of Revelation:

> *He performs great signs, so that he even makes fire come down from heaven on the earth in the sight of men.*
> *And he deceives those who dwell on the earth by those signs*
> *which he was granted to do in the sight of the beast,*
> *telling those who dwell on the earth to make an image to the beast*
> *who was wounded by the sword and lived.*
>
> *He was granted power to give breath to the image of the beast,*
> *that the image of the beast should both speak and cause as many as would not worship the image of the beast to be killed.*
> *(Rev.13:13-15)*

Apparently the second beast, the false christ, appears in the starry sky in the deep south, next to the constellation of Ara. It does not belong to the classical division of 48

constellations and has changed its name and shape throughout history. It is a Peacock (Pavo) pattern, the original name of which is not known for sure. In any case, in order to mislead the spirit people to his side, the second beast of Revelation could appear in different forms. Thus, the peacock might also describe the outward appearance of this puffed-up false christ. After all, the peacock has always been considered a symbol of unnecessary preening, puffing, self-righteousness and immorality.

After the battles, the whole spirit world was destroyed. The prophet Jeremiah describes the resulting destruction as follows:

> *For thus says the Lord: "The whole land shall be desolate;*
> *Yet I will not make a full end. For this shall the earth mourn,*
> *And the heavens above be black, Because I have spoken.*
> *I have purposed and will not relent, Nor will I turn back from it.*
> *The whole city shall flee* ***from the noise of the horsemen and bowmen****.*
> *They shall go into thickets and climb up on the rocks.*
> *Every city shall be forsaken, And not a man shall dwell in it.*
> *(Jer. 4:27-29)*

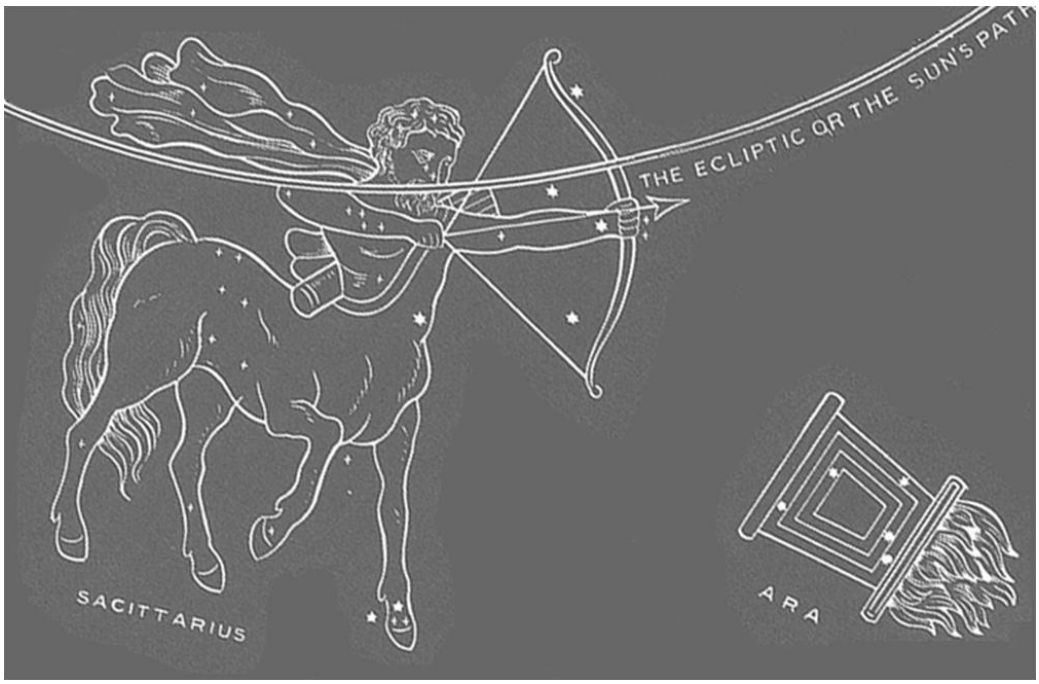

Figure 18. Figures of Archer (Sagittarius) and Altar (Ara) according to Bullinger .

Despite his lies and deceptive appearance, the other beast could not resist the horse-riding hero. It was caught and thrown, together with the first beast, alive into the fiery lake in the midst of brimstone flames. (Rev. 19:20).

Ascension

The classic atlas has the figure of Lyra with its bright central star and next to it the luminous figure of Cygnus. There have obviously been changes in these patterns along the way.

<u>*Lyra and Cygnus - Ascension of the Saved*</u>

In classical atlases, Lyra (the Harp) pattern features an old stringed instrument called a lyre. The brightest star is called *Vega*, which means "May He be exalted". The figure of the lyre shows a group of resurrected spirit people in heaven praising God.

The Hebrew name of the lyre is *Nesher* and the Arabic name is *Al Nesr*. Both mean eagle. The second brightest star has the Hebrew name *Shelyuk*, which also means eagle. Judging from this, more than just a musical instrument appeared in the pattern in the beginning. The Hebrew words *Nesher* (eagle) and *Gnasor* (harp) are close words, so some confusion has been possible.

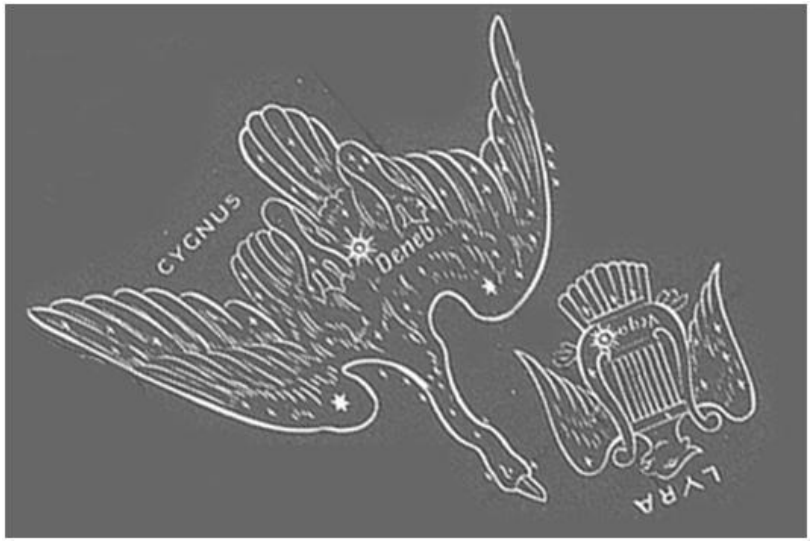

Figure 19. Lyra (the Harp) and Cygnus (the Swan) designs according to Bullinger.

Classical atlases often have an eagle drawn in the background of Lyra. However, it is difficult to imagine a living eagle playing a harp. Indeed, the eagle is drawn as if it were part of a heavenly instrument, not a separate animal. So, it is a harp decorated with an eagle motif, with a head, legs and wings (Figure 19). In the beginning, it may have had two Eagle heads, corresponding to both necks of the instrument.

The lyre is an ancient instrument, probably the oldest of the stringed instruments. It has its roots in ancient Babylonia, more than 3000 years BC. Equally old is the figure of a double-headed eagle, which e.g. The Byzantine Church has later used as its emblem. In ancient Babylonia, it is known to have represented the Father and Son God. In its heavenly meaning, the harp apparently depicts the Father and the Son together ruling over the creation. Two heads in one body represent connection. The eagle-themed harp tells what kind of songs are accompanied by the instrument. The songs praise the Most

High God for His eternal mercy towards mankind and Christ for His heroic deeds to save mankind.

In Figure 20, the picture of an angel is drawn on the background of the lyre. An angel holds a harp with one hand, plucks its strings with the other. The angel is drawn in such a way that its profile resembles a bird, a dove. The white dove represents the Holy Spirit and all those saved spirit people who were raised together with Her to heaven. In heaven, people loudly praise God for their salvation, with the Holy Spirit acting as the leader of the praise choir.

In the time zone of the Virgin, the image of the Virgin represented the Holy Spirit on the one hand and mankind on the other, who together gave birth to Christ in the world of spirits. Now, in the last figure of the story, the angelic figure also depicts the Holy Spirit together with the saved part of spirit-mankind. So, the harvest has been harvested and the saved spirit people have reached their heavenly goal. They form the heavenly choir of praise and have received glorified "clothes" on them. For them, Satan's head has been crushed once and for all. According to the Book of Revelation, there were a total of 144,000 Israelites saved and taken to heaven, 12,000 from each tribe of Israel.

Next to the lyre is a large cross-shaped figure of the Swan (Cygnus). The long neck of the swan sticks towards the base of the cross and the whole bird is as if upside down. The swan is not a biblical animal and is not the original figure of the starry sky. Probably the original design was a falcon, as its shape in the sky suggests. However, its position is the opposite of that of the swan, i.e. its long tail forms the base of the cross. The falcon (Falco) as well as the eagle is a metaphor for Christ. The pattern of the hawk is told more in the Capricornus time zone, where the Eagle and the Hawk appear side by side and can be considered different "variations" of the same theme.

In the Sagittarius time zone, the Hawk is the heavenly Christ, the "Great Angel". The pattern of the Hawk can also be connected to the angels flying in midheaven and announcing both judgment and the gospel in the book of Revelation.

Angels are bird-like winged heavenly beings. Evidently, our ideas about the external appearance of angels come from these images of the starry sky. Probably the Illustrator of the starry sky here wants to present Christ and the Holy Spirit side by side, as if as a closing image of a happy ending after the fierce battles of the world of spirits.

Sagittarius time zone message

Only a few people in the world of spirits dared to follow Christ. Many were afraid that Satan would still succeed in dethroning the Most High God because he appeared so mighty. The situation got even worse when the spirit powers subordinate to Satan together with Porto gave birth to beasts in the world of spirits. These seek to deceive spirit people through magic and signs and to instill fear and disbelief in them. The spiritual Israelites stumbled badly with the commandments of the law, which they could not fulfill. Now there was already a danger that a greater number of spirit people would abandon Christ than come to Christ to seek salvation.

Finally, when it seemed that no spirit man could be saved from the spirit world anymore, Christ made his own decision. He decided to end the entire world of spirits. In doing so,

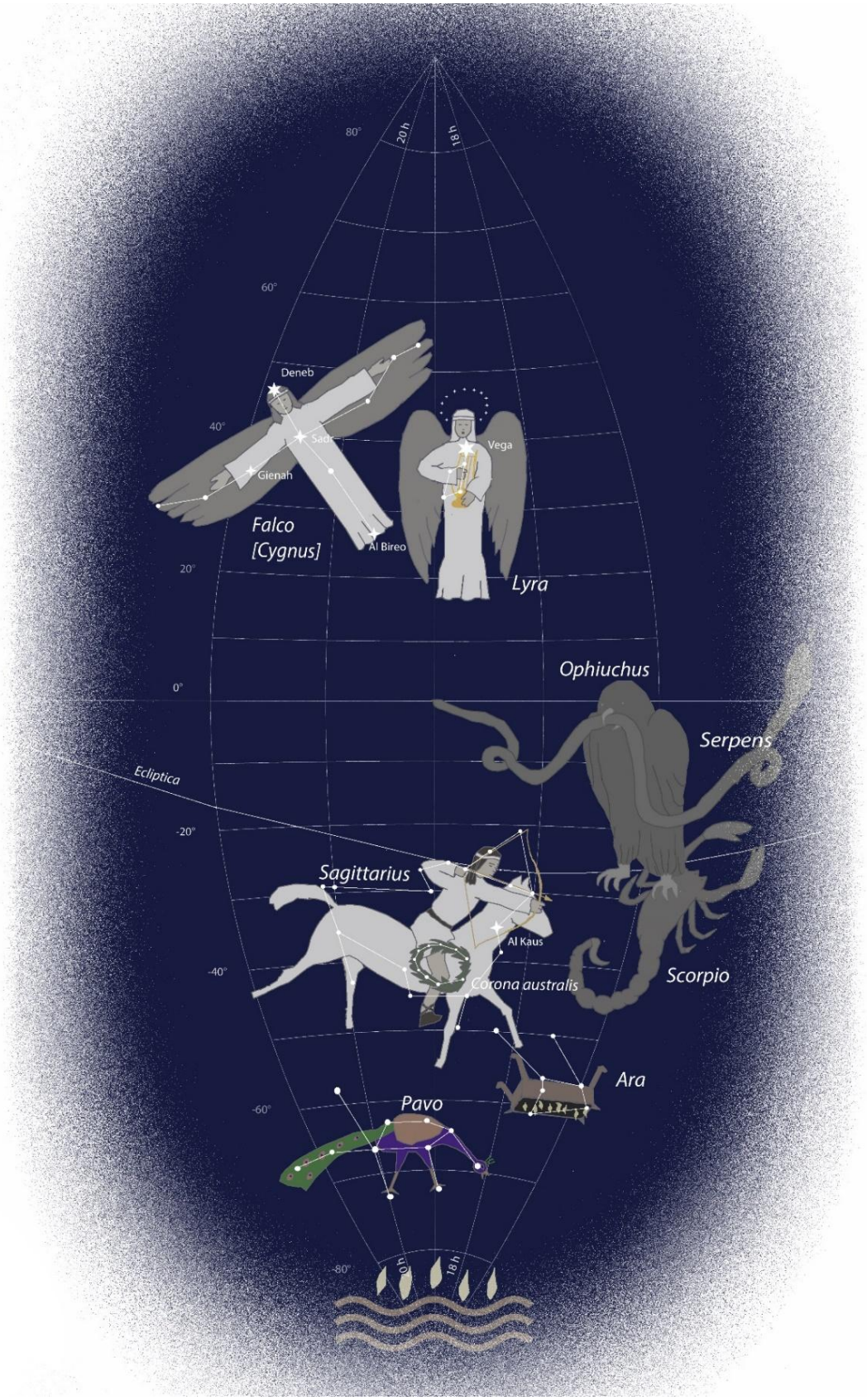
80°
20 h
18 h
60°
Deneb
40°
Sadr
Gienah
Vega
Falco
[Cygnus]
Al Bireo
20°
Lyra
Ophiuchus
0°
Serpens
Ecliptica
-20°
Sagittarius
Al Kaus
-40°
Corona australis
Scorpio
Ara
-60°
Pavo
-80°
0 h
18 h

Figure 20. Sagittarian time zone reconstructed.

Christ knew that He would have to kill some of His allies as well. While planning the destruction of the world of spirits, He did not intend to forget those of His allies who could not fulfill the commandments of the law. On the contrary, He had already outlined in his mind a completely different plan of salvation for them. However, the next step of the plan would be that the world of spirits would be first destroyed and then cleansed.

Before the destruction of the spirit world there was a great resurrection and a final battle - probably in this order. The Book of Revelation gives a clear picture of the events. First, God gave a warning to the spirit mankind. Up in the sky, angels proclaimed the eternal gospel and warned of the coming judgment day.

> *Then I saw another angel flying in the midst of heaven,*
> *having the everlasting gospel to preach to those who dwell on the earth--*
> *to every nation, tribe, tongue, and people--saying with a loud voice,*
> *"Fear God and give glory to Him, for the hour of His judgment has come;*
> *and worship Him who made heaven and earth, the sea and springs of water."*
> *And another angel followed, saying, "Babylon is fallen, is fallen, that great city,*
> *because she has made all nations drink of the wine of the wrath of her*
> *fornication."*
>
> *Then a third angel followed them, saying with a loud voice,*
> *"If anyone worships the beast and his image,*
> *and receives his mark on his forehead or on his hand,*
> *he himself shall also drink of the wine of the wrath of God,*
> *which is poured out full strength into the cup of His indignation.*
> *He shall be tormented with fire and brimstone*
> *in the presence of the holy angels and in the presence of the Lamb.*
> *And the smoke of their torment ascends forever and ever; and they have no rest*
> *day or night, who worship the beast and his image,*
> *and whoever receives the mark of his name."*
>
> *Here is the patience of the saints; here are those who keep the commandments*
> *of God and the faith of Jesus.*
> *Then I heard a voice from heaven saying to me,*
> *"Write: 'Blessed are the dead who die in the Lord from now on.' "*
> *"Yes," says the Spirit, "that they may rest from their labors, and their works*
> *follow them."*
> *(Rev. 14:6-13)*

The message of the angel announcing the Gospel was aimed above all at the spiritual Israelites who were wavering in their faith, because Christ tried in every way to hold on to them so that they would be saved from falling. Only those who kept their faith until the end were part of the good "harvest" that would come to be reaped. When everything was done, Christ was seen sitting on a cloud in the heaven with a sickle in his hand (cf.

Bootes in the Libra time zone). First, a good harvest was harvested, i.e. spirit people faithful to Christ until the end, which were 144,000.

> *Then I looked, and behold, a Lamb standing on Mount Zion,*
> *and with Him one hundred and forty-four thousand,*
> *having His Father's name written on their foreheads.*
>
> *And I heard a voice from heaven, like the voice of many waters,*
> *and like the voice of loud thunder.*
> *And I heard the sound of harpists playing their harps.*
> *They sang as it were a new song before the throne,*
> *before the four living creatures, and the elders;*
> *and no one could learn that song except the hundred and forty-four thousand*
> *who were redeemed from the earth.*
>
> *These are the ones who were not defiled with women, for they are virgins.*
> *These are the ones who follow the Lamb wherever He goes.*
> *These were redeemed from among men, being firstfruits to God*
> *and to the Lamb. And in their mouth was found no deceit,*
> *for they are without fault before the throne of God.*
> *(Rev. 14:1-5)*
>
> *And I saw something like a sea of glass mingled with fire,*
> *and those who have the victory over the beast,*
> *over his image and over his mark and over the number of his name,*
> *standing on the sea of glass,* ***having harps of God****.*
> *They sing the song of Moses, the servant of God, and the song of the Lamb,*
> *saying: "Great and marvelous are Your works, Lord God Almighty! Just and*
> *true are Your ways, O King of the saints!*
> *(Rev. 15:2-3)*

The saved spirit Israelites ascended to the upper layers of heaven, probably the 7th heaven, where Christ's actual throne place was. In the same way that Christ was clothed with glory and honor, they too were clothed with new garments. Christ was their King and High Priest. Later, when Christ had cleansed the spirit world, these spirit Israelites would be returned there.

After that, the enemy's "grapes" cut with a sickle, received their sentence. These included Satan's angels, human kings loyal to Porto, and giants.

> *Then another angel came out of the temple which is in heaven,*
> *he also having a sharp sickle.*
> *And another angel came out from the altar, who had power over fire,*
> *and he cried with a loud cry to him who had the sharp sickle, saying,*
> *"Thrust in your sharp sickle and gather the clusters of the vine of the earth,*
> *for her grapes are fully ripe."*
> *So the angel thrust his sickle into the earth and gathered the vine of the earth,*
> *and threw it into the great winepress of the wrath of God.*
> *And the winepress was trampled outside the city,*
> *and blood came out of the winepress, up to the horses' bridles,*

for one thousand six hundred furlongs.
(Rev. 14: 17-20)

After the harvest of the land was cut, the final battle began in the world of spirits. Christ Himself led the battles on his white horse.

Now I saw heaven opened, and behold, a white horse.
And He who sat on him was called Faithful and True,
and in righteousness He judges and makes war.
His eyes were like a flame of fire, and on His head were many crowns. He had a name written that no one knew except Himself.
He was clothed with a robe dipped in blood,
and His name is called The Word of God.

And the armies in heaven, clothed in fine linen, white and clean,
followed Him on white horses.
Now out of His mouth goes a sharp sword,
that with it He should strike the nations.
And He Himself will rule them with a rod of iron.
He Himself treads the winepress of the fierceness and wrath of Almighty God.
And He has on His robe and on His thigh a name written:
KING OF KINGS AND LORD OF LORDS.
(Rev. 19:11-16)

Christ achieved complete victory over his adversary. The beast and the Antichrist were thrown alive into the lake of fire.

And I saw the beast, the kings of the earth,
and their armies, gathered together to make war against Him
who sat on the horse and against His army.

Then the beast was captured,
and with him the false prophet who worked signs in his presence,
by which he deceived those who received the mark of the beast
and those who worshiped his image.
These two were cast alive into the lake of fire burning with brimstone.

And the rest were killed with the sword which proceeded from the mouth of Him
who sat on the horse. And all the birds were filled with their flesh.
(Rev. 19:19-21)

Satan was captured and shut up in the deep under the firmament, i.e. the natural space. Christ could not yet destroy Satan once and for all, because He wanted to save many more lives through the new plan He had drawn up. Therefore, Satan was still kept alive, though bound and powerless under the canopy of firmament.

So, what happened to those spirit people who were not saved in the resurrection? They died when God's plagues befell the land. Among them were many spiritual Israelites who had made a covenant with Christ but had later faded in their faith. Christ did not forget these allies either, but remained faithful to his covenant. He saw them still living before him through the plan He had laid out for the coming age.

SUMMARY OF THE FIRST PART

The first part of the story of the starry sky deals with the past of the spirit, i.e. the history of the invisible world of spirits. The plan was that Christ would be born into the world of spirits as a righteous Savior so that spirit mankind would be saved through His atoning death. God wanted everything to happen according to law and order so that no one could accuse Him of wrongdoing. Without the righteous blood of Christ, redemption could not have been legally provided.

So Christ was born as a spirit-man in the world of spirits (Virgo, Coma). However, Satan did not know about God's plan, but without understanding what was happening, killed the young Christ (Centaur, Southern Cross). However, God had the legal right to raise the slain righteous man back to life. So, Christ rose from the dead (Victima). After His ascension, He brought His blood to the heavenly altar, whereupon atonement and redemption received the force of law. After that, spirit people had the opportunity to choose whether they wanted to accept Christ's atonement and move into Christ's covenant relationship or remain in their sins in Satan's dominion (Libra). Then Christ ascended to the side of the Most High God, and He was made King and High Priest of all the invisible creation (Bootes, Ursa Minor). Thus, Satan had lost absolute power over the spirit people (Hercules, Dragon).

In the world of spirits, a battle began for spirit people. God could not legally force spirit people out of Satan's dominion. People themselves had to want to be under Christ, which they had to confirm with their own mouths. However, many spirit people did not dare to join Christ, because they were afraid of Satan and his spirit powers (Scorpio, Serpent). Only a few had enough faith that they dared to make a covenant with Christ. Although the walk with Christ began with happy signs, the faith of many gradually waned along the way.

Together with his spirit powers, Satan gave birth to beasts in the world of spirits. They made the spirit people afraid. When many of Christ's allies also felt unsafe, Christ gave the commandments of the law to protect them. However, Satan took hold of the commandments of the law so that they soon proved to be more of a downfall than a protection for spirit people. Fear and mistrust in the spirit world eventually grew so great that the number of spirit Israelites began to dwindle. In that situation, Christ decided to destroy the entire world of spirits. In the final battle (Sagittarius) a number of spirit Israelites were saved by resurrection (Lyre), but the greater part of them died in the spirit world when it was destroyed. The altar of mercy was overthrown (Altar) and the beasts were thrown into the lake of fire (Peacock).

Soon after life was extinguished in the world of spirits, Christ began to carry out his new plan, which included saving his dead allies of the spirit world. In the 49th chapter of the book of Isaiah, God the Father tells Christ what he would still do to spiritual Israel.

> *Thus says the Lord: "In an acceptable time I have heard You,*
> *And in the day of salvation I have helped You;*
> *I will preserve You and give You As a covenant to the people,*
> *To restore the earth, To cause them to inherit the desolate heritages;*

That You may say to the prisoners, 'Go forth,'
To those who are in darkness, 'Show yourselves.'"'
(Isa. 49:8-9)

According to the new plan, spirit mankind would be saved through the natural world and the world of souls. A natural person born into the natural world would be body, soul and spirit. The spirit would come from the world of spirits whose life was extinguished. However, it would be born again through Christ's atoning work in the natural world, while soul and body would also be reconciled. Man's redemption in the natural world would take place in the same way as in the spirit world, because the same spiritual laws would apply there as well. From now on, the plan for saving mankind is told in the second part of the story of the Starry Sky.

PART 2. CHRIST'S WORKS OF SALVATION IN THE NATURAL AND THE SOUL WORLD

INTRODUCTION

The period under review

The first part of the Starry Sky story told about the time before the current world was created. The pictures of the starry sky speak about the world of spirits/angels in the time when the natural world was not yet. The second part of the story examines the time after the creation of the present world, however, mostly viewed from the level of the invisible world of souls. The point of view has therefore moved from the world of spirits down to the world of souls.

The visible natural world, which was created in the firmament (natural space), has also come into discussion. The firmament was made between the world of spirits and the world of souls. Thus, in the 2nd part of the starry sky story, the events of salvation are examined in both the natural world and the world of souls. The era begins with the creation of natural man and ends with Christ's first coming into the natural world.

In the creation account at the beginning of the Bible (Genesis 1), the first day represents the time before the foundation of the world. On the second day, the following happened:

> *Then God said, "Let there be a firmament in the midst of the waters, and let it divide the waters from the waters." Thus God made the firmament, and divided the waters which were under the firmament from the waters which were above the firmament; and it was so.*
> *(Genesis 1: 6-7)*

This is how God made an extra plane of heaven between the two original heavens. It is called the firmament. Seen from within, it is our visible space with all the heavenly bodies that were created in it on the fourth day. In the fourteenth verse, God said, "Let there be lights in the firmament to separate the day from the night." And in the sixteenth verse it says that 'God made two great lights, the greater to rule the day and the lesser to rule the night, and the stars, and set them in the firmament to shine upon the earth.' (Genesis 1: 16-17). This is how God created the fixed stars, the sun, the moon and the planets in the sky. Among the other planets was our Earth. But what happened before that on the third day?

On the third day God said:

> *"Let the waters under the heavens be gathered together into one place, and let the dry land appear"; and it was so. And God called the dry land Earth, and the gathering together of the waters He called Seas. (Genesis 1: 9-10)*

This is how the world of souls was revealed from under the firmament. The water receded so much that even the original invisible earth was partially exposed. "Let the waters

under the firmament be gathered together into one place" means that the waters forced the original earth to reshape itself. The mountain in the middle of the original earth sank down so that there was no longer a mountain at all but a valley that was covered by water. It was called the sea.

The world of souls, from which dead human souls were originated and to which they returned after natural life, can also be called the underworld. The world of souls consisted of three levels that souls could end up based on their lives in the natural world. At the bottom was the original invisible earth and the sea (1st heaven), where Satan kept some of the souls captive. These places were for the worst sinners and they were also called the Death. Above the Death was Hades (2nd heaven) at the place of the original heaven of souls. At the top, right below the firmament, was Paradise (3rd heaven), which was a particularly good place for souls to live. It was reserved for righteous souls.

Above the world of souls was the natural world (4th heaven) and the firmament (5th heaven). The natural world was the home world of the human body. Further above the firmament was the world of spirits (6th heaven), which was the home world of the human spirits.

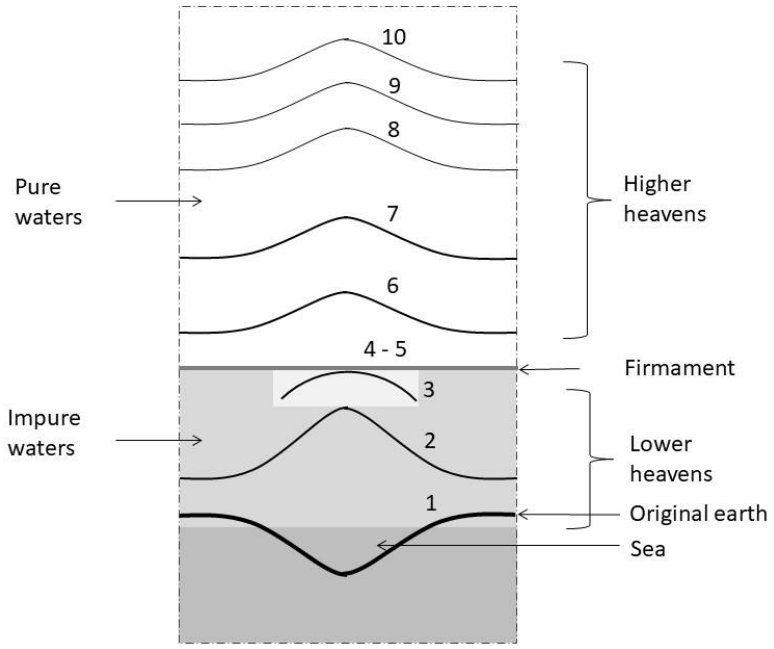

Figure 21. The world of souls below the firmament and the upper purified heavens above the firmament. 1. Death (the original invisible earth and sea), 2. Hades (the original heaven of souls), and 3. Paradise.

When a person who believes in Christ dies in the natural world, his spirit immediately ascends to the heaven of spirits, i.e. the 6th heaven. Thus, the circle is closed for the

human spirit. The spirit returns to its home world from which it had left. At this point, the spirit world is completely cleansed.

The scene of the Starry Sky story is simultaneously the natural world and the world of souls. In the natural world, people live their short lives, when their souls are attached to their bodies. After that, their souls return to the world of souls, where they may continue their lives independently. Just as in the natural world, events follow one another in the world of souls. There, Satan is constantly trying to capture souls, just as in the natural world.

At a predestined time, Christ is born as a natural man into the natural world and gives His life for mankind. The sacrifice that Christ gives is for the whole person, body, soul and spirit. The way people relate to Christ and His redemptive work in their natural life largely determines their destiny in the world of souls. The souls of those who give their lives to Christ go directly to Paradise.

Man as the object of salvation

Although the story of the stars mainly focuses on the events of the invisible creation, in the second part of the story, the invisible and visible reality must be examined side by side. Christ also came specifically to the visible world to give his last and decisive atoning sacrifice. Therefore, at this stage attention is paid to the special issues of the natural world and natural man.

Why was the natural world created?

If Christ's purpose was to save and restore the invisible creation that Satan had destroyed, why was the natural world created at all? Why was the firmament, i.e. natural space, needed, and with it the natural earth, as a temporary foundation for human life? Why did Christ not proceed to create a corporeal man directly in the original invisible earth? Why did He first create natural man in the natural world with the aim of complete salvation of man in the Millennial Kingdom, which is the final stage of the natural world? Why only then did He plan to move man to live in the original invisible earth, which had been His ultimate goal all along?

This is not clearly explained in the Bible, but an understandable explanation can be given for it. Satan with his spirit powers still lived in the original invisible earth. It would have been foolish and far too risky to create a physical, soulful and spiritual man directly there. What would have guaranteed that Satan would not have taken control of man by force, as he had done once in the eternal past? If man had had to face Satan and his giant spiritual powers face to face, as he did then, he would certainly have been afraid and would not have dared to go out to oppose Satan. Therefore, Christ decided to act in a different way this time. He decided to create a temporary world on one of the planets in our solar system and create a corporeal man as part of it.

Satan could influence people in the natural world as well, but only indirectly. He could not be physically present there.

Why is Satan allowed to influence the natural world?

Why is Satan allowed to influence people's lives in the natural world? Why is there suffering and death in the world, even though God is good? If God is good and almighty, why doesn't He remove suffering and death from the world. Why does He allow evil on earth? These are eternal questions that are often asked but rarely given any clear answer.

There is one book in the Bible that deals with the problem of suffering. It is the book of Job, possibly the oldest book in the Bible. Job's life was blessed at first, but then it is told how Satan came to God to challenge Him. In Satan's opinion, it was all too easy for Job to be faithful to God, when God had completely protected his life. Satan thought that Job's loyalty needed to be tested, because that was the only way to find out what he was really like. Surprisingly, God then gave in to Satan's will. Satan got Job under his control and Job was subjected to immense suffering, both mental and physical. In his anguish, Job asked God why he had allowed him to suffer so much, even though he had lived a completely blameless life. In Job 38. God gives him a perfect answer. The only problem has been that today's Bible readers have not understood God's answer.

As far as we know Job was a contemporary of Abraham. So he lived before the foundation of the nation of Israel. He firmly believed that his Redeemer lives and will come to save him at the end of time (Job 19:25-26), but he did not know what benefit it would bring him in that situation. Therefore, he was bitter against God for all the trials and sufferings that God had allowed him.

God begins his answering speech by telling what had happened in the eternal past. He tells about the creation of the invisible creation. "Where were you when I laid the foundations of the earth, when the sons of God shouted for joy?" (Job 38: 4 - 7) Here God tells of the creation of the invisible creation and how in that connection the angelic realm and mankind were also created, to which the "sons of God" refer.

Then God speaks of the rebellion that Satan started in the original creation. In that connection, Satan deceived man to falling into sin and thereby to his power in the eternal past. This entire event is described as the Flood, the rising of waters of darkness up to the heavens. God eventually stopped the rising of the waters, but the original invisible creation and mankind were destroyed.

Then God begins to speak about Christ (Morning, Dawn). Christ is born in the invisible creation to shake off the wicked from the earth and save the mankind. When He speaks of the gates of death, He means that Christ went there for man. Then God asks Job:

> *"Where is the way to the dwelling of light?*
> *And darkness, where is its place,*
> *That you may take it to its territory,*
> *That you may know the paths to its home?*
>
> ***Do you know it, because you were born then,***
> *Or because the number of your days is great?*
> *(Job 38: 19-21)*

God here informs Job that he should be aware of all this, for he had been there when all this happened. Job was one of those people who were created in the eternal past in the

original invisible creation! After that, however, Satan had gained control over mankind, and Job with it.

God told Job this because it contains the central reason why Satan still has rights over man in this world, and why man has to face curses and endure various trials in this life. However, God's words also contain the answer to the problem of Job's suffering. Christ will in time redeem the whole man, spirit, soul, and body, but from the beginning of the world the law of faith has been put into effect. This means that those who put their faith in that Christ, who is ruling the world at that moment, will be saved, and will also receive countervailing power against Satan's tyranny in this life. So Job only has to put his faith in Christ, and he will overcome Satan. This answer made Job ashamed of his words, and all his bitterness toward God disappeared. The last sentence of the Septuagint translation of the book of Job reads as follows: "And Job died, an old man, having fulfilled the number of his days. It is also written that he will rise with those whom the Lord raises up." (Job 42:17, Septuagint)[22]

God has already decided to remove evil from the world. We just need to understand that we are in the middle of a cleansing process of the invisible creation, which is to remove sin, suffering and death from all of creation, both visible and invisible. The only thing stopping God from moving faster is us humans. He first wants to legally save as many people as possible and only then destroy Satan, the origin of sin. For His own glory, He wants to save people legally so that even Satan could not accuse Him of forced exploitation or other illegality. Therefore, even in this world, Satan still has rights over man. Therefore, he is still allowed to cause suffering and death in this world, but His power is limited for those people who put their faith in the coming Savior.

How was man created in the natural world?

According to the Bible, man is made up of three parts: body, soul, and spirit. It has already been stated above that the human spirit originates from the world of spirits above and the soul comes from the world of souls below. The body was created from the soil of this world. So, man is quite a wonderful creation.

The birth of man into this world is described in Psalm 139. According to it, the natural man is made very miraculously "in the depths of the earth". His innermost self is described as an unformed substance that binds together with the body in the mother's womb:

> *For You formed my inward parts; You covered me in my mother's womb.*
> *I will praise You, for I am fearfully and wonderfully made;*
> *Marvelous are Your works, And that my soul knows very well.*
> *My frame was not hidden from You, When I was made in secret,*
> *And skillfully wrought in the lowest parts of the earth.*
> *Your eyes saw my substance, being yet unformed.*

[22]The Septuagint is the oldest Greek translation of the Hebrew Bible, i.e. the Old Testament, made for Greek-speaking Jews. The translation work began in Egypt in the 2nd century BC and ended in the following century.

And in Your book they all were written, The days fashioned for me,
When as yet there were none of them.
(Ps. 139:13-16)

"Bones" refer to a person's spiritual and soulish remains from previous worlds. In God's handling, however, they became the seeds of the natural man's spirit and soul. The expressions "in secret" and "in the depths of the earth" refer to the world of souls. "The unformed substance" means the embryo of the human soul that arose from the soulish "seed" and is woven together with the seed of the natural body in the mother's womb. The human soul consists of the "soul" of the body according to the natural order of inheritance and the personal soul according to the supernatural order of inheritance, which connect with each other.

The embryo of the human spirit is connected to the embryo of the soul when a person is born into this world. Body and soul grow together, but the embryo of the spirit still remains in a dead state. Only when a person encounters Christ during his life and gives his life to Him, his spirit is born-again.

Jesus told a parable about a wheat field in which a man had sown good seed, but in which an enemy had sown tares while he slept. So, the field produced not only good grain but also tares. However, the man did not want the tares to be weeded out before the harvest. Jesus' disciples asked Jesus to explain the parable.

> *He answered and said to them: "He who sows the good seed is the Son of Man. The field is the world, the good seeds are the sons of the kingdom, but the tares are the sons of the wicked one. The enemy who sowed them is the devil, the harvest is the end of the age, and the reapers are the angels. Therefore as the tares are gathered and burned in the fire, so it will be at the end of this age.*
>
> *The Son of Man will send out His angels, and they will gather out of His kingdom all things that offend, and those who practice lawlessness, and will cast them into the furnace of fire. There will be wailing and gnashing of teeth. Then the righteous will shine forth as the sun in the kingdom of their Father. He who has ears to hear, let him hear! (Matthew 13: 37-43).*

According to this parable, the innermost part of a person is born from a seed planted in the invisible world of souls. From this parable of Jesus, it can be understood that both His own and His opponent's seeds had been sown in the soil of the world of souls. Christ's own seeds were those that He already knew, because they had been in His covenant relationship even before the creation of the visible creation. The other seeds came from the covenant relationship of His adversary. However, all of them had germinated and taken fleshly human bodies in the natural world. Jesus said that both of them had to let grow side by side. Genuine wheat and tares would only be separated on the day of judgment. The people who grew from His own seeds were pre-chosen for salvation, yet not all of them would accept Christ's salvation that would have been available to them. On the other hand, some of those who were not pre-chosen in any way would follow Christ and be saved. Because of that, only at the last judgment would people be separated into good and bad harvest.

The apostle Paul spoke of the fruits of the spirit produced by a person of faith. Only the new birth of the spirit gives a person the opportunity to produce the true fruit of the spirit. Only when Christ's love has been ignited by the Holy Spirit in a person's heart and a person begins to do actions that come from that unconditional love, they are counted as the fruit of the spirit. Then a person can produce a multiple harvest compared to the love that he himself had been able to experience when someone led him/her to faith.

The predestination of man

Apostle Paul's theology includes the pre-election and pre-determination of human destinies. According to him, even before the creation of the world, God has chosen people for Christ.

> *Blessed be the God and Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, who has blessed us with every spiritual blessing in the heavenly places in Christ, just as* ***He chose us in Him before the foundation of the world****, that we should be holy and without blame before Him in love,* ***having predestined us to adoption as sons by Jesus Christ to Himself****, according to the good pleasure of His will. (Eph. 1: 3-5)*
>
> *In Him also we have obtained an inheritance, being predestined according to the purpose of Him who works all things according to the counsel of His will, that* ***we who first trusted in Christ*** *should be to the praise of His glory. (Eph. 1: 12)*

If a person has "first" i.e. "before the foundation of the world" placed his hope in Christ, he must have already lived "before the foundation of the world". Paul probably means by this teaching that the Christians he teaches have probably been allies of Christ in the spirit past, i.e. those spirit Israelites who died in the spirit world when it was destroyed. On the other hand, some of them could be His soul allies from the time of the original invisible earth. Predestination probably means that God had raised those ancient spiritual or soul allies to life in the chosen nations of this world so that they would find their Savior there.

The story of the starry sky specifically emphasizes the connection and influence of the spirit world on natural life. The spirit of man, which he has inherited from the previous world age, affects in many ways his destinies in the natural and spiritual worlds. If a person has been in a covenant relationship with Christ in his previous spiritual life, it means that Christ knows him, and that He takes care of the person's life in this world so that he will encounter the message of salvation in Christ.

In practice, Christ carefully chooses in which nation, in which family and in what kind of spiritual environment He places His allied spirits in their natural life. In addition, the Holy Spirit strives to guide people so that they hear the gospel of Christ and come to grasp it in their faith. In this way, the earlier covenant made at the level of the spirit affects the fact that Christ strives in every way to save the whole person, not just the person's spirit.

In which groups of people has Christ placed or places his allied spirits in this world? One could also ask why God established a special allied people, the Israelites, in this world. Probably the answers to these questions are related. Probably before the birth of Christ,

God placed His allied spirits in the natural Israelites and Jews. He has probably done so even after that. On the other hand, after the death and resurrection of Christ, these allied spirits have probably also been placed among Christians in different nations.

At a predestined time, Christ was born as a natural man into the natural world. He was born above all to die for the natural man, so that man would receive atonement for his sins and become a part of the Kingdom of Heaven that Christ founded. However, even before Christ's atoning death, people could show by their faith that they belonged to Christ's people. They could not then be born-again, but Christ took careful note of their faith, and then when the final atonement was made, Christ would bring the salvation message to them. In practice, it was done by bringing the gospel of the atonement to the world of souls among the elect and the non-elect souls. Christ organized several salvation operations into the world of souls. The first of them, which happened right after Christ's death, is told in the 2nd part of the story of the Starry Sky.

Soulish life after natural life

When a person ends his natural life on earth, his spirit and soul leave the body. If a person has encountered Christ during his life, his born-again spirit rises to the heaven of spirits. His soul does not die either, but continues to live in the world of souls. The souls of Christ's own people are gathered in the Paradise of the soul world, which is an almost heavenly place. Others end up in the underworld outside of Paradise.

In one situation, Jesus brought up the story of the rich man and Lazarus. It is not a parable, but a description of the spiritual world that the human soul enters after death.

> *"There was a certain rich man who was clothed in purple and fine linen and fared sumptuously every day. But there was a certain beggar named Lazarus, full of sores, who was laid at his gate, desiring to be fed with the crumbs which fell from the rich man's table. Moreover the dogs came and licked his sores. So it was that the beggar died, and was carried by the angels to Abraham's bosom. The rich man also died and was buried.*
> *And being in torments in Hades, he lifted up his eyes and saw Abraham afar off, and Lazarus in his bosom. Then he cried and said, 'Father Abraham, have mercy on me, and send Lazarus that he may dip the tip of his finger in water and cool my tongue; for I am tormented in this flame. But Abraham said, 'Son, remember that in your lifetime you received your good things, and likewise Lazarus evil things; but now he is comforted and you are tormented. And besides all this, between us and you there is a great gulf fixed, so that those who want to pass from here to you cannot, nor can those from there pass to us.'"(Luke 16:19-26)*

It can be seen from the story that both Lazarus and the rich man survived after they died. They saw, heard, moved and talked in the same way as natural people, although the environment was different. It can therefore be concluded that souls continue to live in the invisible world of souls after their bodies have experienced death in the natural world. Even in the world of souls, they are recognizable personalities.

Secondly, the story shows that in the invisible world of souls there are different places where souls can end up after they die. The pious Lazarus reached the place that Jesus called Abraham's bosom. It was located high up in the Paradise of the soul world, and was in every way a pleasant place to live. Instead, the rich man ended up in a place in Hades, which is described as hot and painful. The places were separated by a chasm that could not be crossed.

Along with the wheat field parable, Jesus presented parables about fish and livestock, the message of which was spiritual. In these parables, He was not really talking about fish or cattle, but about souls in the invisible world of souls. In one of his parables, human souls are lifted like by a seine from deep waters and separated into different baskets.

> *"Again, the kingdom of heaven is like a dragnet that was cast into the sea and gathered some of every kind, which, when it was full, they drew to shore; and they sat down and gathered the good into vessels, but threw the bad away. So it will be at the end of the age. The angels will come forth, separate the wicked from among the just, and cast them into the furnace of fire. There will be wailing and gnashing of teeth." (Matthew 13:47-50)*

In another parable, Jesus spoke of cattle, sheep and goats, which will be separated from each other at the last judgment. (Matthew 25:32) In the story of the starry sky, these fish and livestock are also seen in the starry sky as the objects of Christ's work of salvation.

The events of the 2nd part of the starry sky story

The second part of the story of the starry sky begins with the creation of natural man and ends with Christ's atoning death and resurrection in the natural world. Already at the time of man's creation, Paradise had been established in the world of souls, which was located close to the sky so that the divine light could penetrate there from above. The streams of the Holy Spirit also flowed through Paradise. When the patriarchs of Israel and other pious people before the time of Christ had lived their lives in the natural world, they got to live in Paradise, which was called "Abraham's bosom".

The city in the middle of Paradise, spiritual Jerusalem, was in a way the forecourt of the future heavenly temple. It was the dream of every pious Jew, what his soul longed for.

> *How lovely is Your tabernacle, O Lord of hosts! My soul longs, yes, even faints*
> *For the courts of the Lord; My heart and my flesh cry out for the living God.*
> *(Ps. 84:2-3)*

Before the time of King Solomon, the heavenly Messiah King was widely worshiped among the Israelites as the God of Israel. (1. Sam. 8: 5 - 7) The book of Psalms and the 11th chapter of Hebrews prove how the heavenly Messiah King, who comes to the world to atone for sins, was a central part of the Jewish faith in the early stages of the nation of Israel. Because of that belief, many Israelites got to Paradise after their death. From the time of King Solomon, however, there was a gradual distancing from this tradition, first in northern Israel, later also in Judea. Apostasy from Christ had a weakening effect on

religious morality - not only among the Israel of this world - but also in the life of the soul-Israel.

Because Christ made a covenant of law with the Israelites, many Israelites/Jews entered Paradise despite their weak faith in the coming Redeemer. This is how the whole atmosphere of the city changed. The majority of the inhabitants of Paradise were more interested in the law than in Christ Himself who had given the law. So, Christ decided to stop protecting Paradise. He took away from them the Holy Spirit, which had been like a wall protecting them. However, this He did as part of His new plan of salvation which He had drawn up to save His beloved soul allies.

The forces of Satan living at the bottom of the soul world were called beasts. These forces had become stronger as a result of human sin and unbelief. They had begun to capture human souls and take them to prisons located in Babylonia, in the world of souls. Satan and his allied kings were thus guilty of the exploitation, enslavement and end even trading of human souls.

When the walls of the spiritual Jerusalem in Paradise were weakened by prevailing unbelief, the beasts set their sights there. They decided to capture the entire city for themselves. They were able to do that because the souls of the city had fallen into the grip of fear and their fighting fitness had weakened. Satan and his forces destroyed the city and took its inhabitants to the prison camps of the soul world Babylon.

What happened to the natural Jerusalem on the natural earth, that happened also to the Jerusalem in the world of souls. At the end of the books of Kings and Chronicles, we can read how the Babylonian king Nebuchadnezzar came to Jerusalem, burned all its public buildings, including the Lord's temple. He tore down the walls of Jerusalem and took all the people of Jerusalem into exile. The same thing happened in the world of souls, although the conqueror there was not called Nebuchadnezzar, but Satan himself and the prince of Hades.

Events in the world of souls can be read in the books of the prophets of the Old Testament. For the books of the prophets speak not only of what happened to the natural Jerusalem at its critical moments, but also of what happened to the soul Jerusalem a little later in the world of souls.

Isaiah prophesied the following to both the natural Jerusalem and the soul Jerusalem hundreds of years before the events took place in either world.

> *Therefore my people have gone into captivity,*
> *Because they have no knowledge;*
> *Their honorable men are famished,*
> *And their multitude dried up with thirst.*
>
> *Therefore Sheol has enlarged itself*
> *And opened its mouth beyond measure;*
> *Their glory and their multitude and their pomp,*

And he who is jubilant, shall descend into it.
(Isa. 5: 13-14)

Behold, the Lord God shall come with a strong hand,
And His arm shall rule for Him; Behold, His reward is with Him,
And His work before Him.
He will feed His flock like a shepherd;
He will gather the lambs with His arm,
And carry them in His bosom,
And gently lead those who are with young.
(Isaiah 40: 10-11)

The Jerusalem of the soul world was desolate, and its people were taken into exile in the soul world Babylon. However, the latter prophecy contains the promise that the Lord Himself will come and bring them back to their own land. The next prophecy talks about it in more detail, which can be understood on both a spiritual and a natural level.

"Thus says the Lord to His anointed,
To Cyrus, whose right hand I have held--
To subdue nations before him And loose the armor of kings,
To open before him the double doors,
So that the gates will not be shut:

'I will go before you And make the crooked places straight;
I will break in pieces the gates of bronze
And cut the bars of iron.
I will give you the treasures of darkness
And hidden riches of secret places,
That you may know that I, the Lord,
Who call you by your name,
Am the God of Israel.
(Isa. 45: 1-3)

On the natural level, the Persian king Cyrus conquered Babylonia and allowed the Jewish people to move back to their own land after about seventy years of exile. Figuratively, Cyrus means Christ, who after his sacrificial death comes to the Hades, smashes the gates of the death camps and binds Satan so that he can no longer chain human souls in his prisons. At the same time, He frees His people who are prisoners in the camps. He leads them back to the Paradise of the soul world from which they were imprisoned. These people, who consisted of Jews, Israelites and the souls of all nations up until the time of Jesus, were born-again for their spirits on their way to the Paradise of the soul world. So, they were the firstfruits of Christ's atoning death when they accepted the atonement for their sins.

This breathtaking play will be seen in the second part of the story of the Starry Sky. Christ comes to save his people of souls, who have been captured by the devil. At the same time, a large number of souls from other nations will also be saved. At that point, the cross was already behind, so the salvation of souls and the new birth of spirits was possible. Next, let's look at the whole story in the light of the starry sky.

The 2nd part of the story in the starry sky

Now we are ready to start the 2nd part of the Starry sky story. As already stated earlier, at this stage we move from the invisible world of spirits to the invisible world of souls. In the starry sky, this can be seen as a change so that the earth's equator line remains south of the sun's path, i.e. the ecliptic. The sky south of the ecliptic now tells the story of the world of souls. The ecliptic itself shows a place in the natural world, which also plays a central role in the story.

The 2nd part of the starry sky story deals with the time zones of Capricorn, Aquarius, Pisces and Aries. Measured in the time of the natural earth, an era begins with the creation of Adam and Eve and ends with the death and resurrection of Christ. The actual story deals with the birth, growth, moral decay, forced exile, and rescue from the Babylonian prison camps of the soul nation of Israel. The climax of the story is connected to the Aries time zone, where we see how Christ sacrifices Himself as an atoning sacrifice for mankind in the natural earth and then saves His soul people imprisoned in the underworld. Here comes the fulfillment of many prophecies concerning Him.

The book of Job, especially its end, has been used as an aid in the interpretation of constellations. All the animals mentioned in God's speech (Job 38 – 42) refer to the starry sky and most of them can be easily located. However, not all animals appear in the classic atlases that have come down to us, so there is reason to doubt the authenticity of the classic zodiac. On the other hand, not all natural science concepts in the book of Job are completely clear to today's Bible scholars. In any case, for God's speech to the suffering Job to be coherent, all the animals in the book would have to appear in the constellations of the zodiac in one way or another. When considering the origin and meaning of the constellations, it is also taken into account that God's speech gave a perfectly liberating answer to Job's questions about suffering. The images of the animals must therefore have a deep spiritual meaning that raised Job's understanding to a new spiritual level.

Certain passages in the Book of Revelation also provide biblical support for interpreting constellations. Along with the books of the Bible, some early Christian texts have been used to explain events in the world of souls. The ancient zodiac of Dendera has also been used in this part of the story as a basis for restoring some late-born patterns to their original form and meaning.

CAPRICORN TIME ZONE

The promise of Christ, who will come to earth to atone for the sins of mankind with his sacrificial death and bring people into the divine covenant, was already given to the first natural people. It was written in the starry sky even before the fall of Adam and Eve. In the first time zone of Capricorn, Christ reveals Himself to people and tells about the new way of salvation that He has planned "before the foundation of the world" and which He will carry out exactly at the time determined by God.

A prophecy of Christ's death and resurrection

The prophecy of Christ's death and resurrection is presented in the figures of the Eagle (Aquila), the Nest (Nidus) and the Hawk (Falco). The pattern of the nest appears in classic maps under the name of Delphinus. The pattern of the hawk was preliminarily presented already in connection with the Sagittarius time zone, because the pattern has a shared meaning with the Sagittarius and the Capricorn time zones.

Aquila – Dying Eagle

The constellation of the eagle (Aquila) shows a dying eagle, which, wounded by an arrow, falls to the ground. In the constellation of the eagle, the brightest star is called in Arabic *Al Tair*, which means wounded. The second brightest star *Al Shain* means bright. Other names include *Al Cair,* pierced, and *Al Okab,* wounded in the heel.

The constellation of the Arrow (Sagitta) is in Hebrew *Scham*, which means destroyer. In the classic atlas, the Arrow is often considered a separate constellation, but here it is incorporated as part of the Eagle pattern.

The eagle represents Christ, mortally wounded by Satan's arrow. The pattern is a prophecy of Christ's suffering and death.

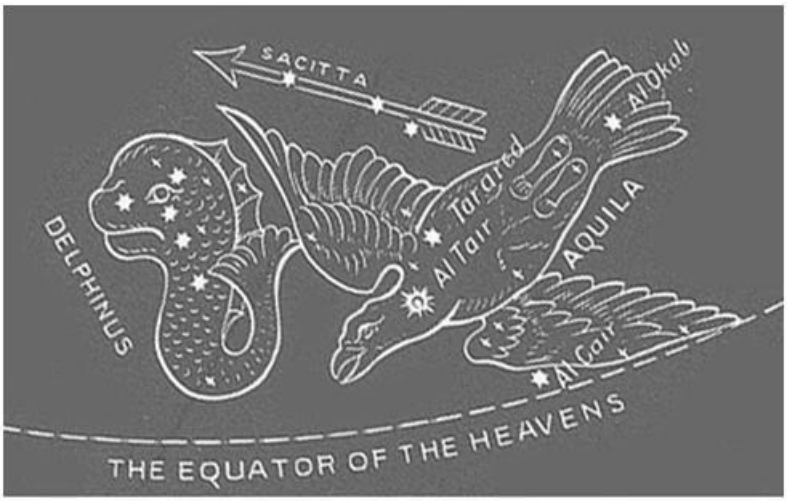

Figure 22. The classic designs of the Eagle (Aquila), the Arrow (Sagitta) and the Dolphin (Delphinus). (Bullinger)

Nidus [Delphinus]-The eagle rises from the nest

Classically, this constellation presents a Dolphin (Delphinus) jumping out of the water. The Hebrew and Arabic name for the dolphin is *Dalaph*, meaning swift coming or flowing. The Syriac name *Rotaneb* also means fast-moving.

The dolphin is not a biblical animal. Therefore, its authenticity on the star chart is to be doubted. The dolphin also appears in quite old star atlases, but not in the oldest ones. For example, it is not in the atlas of Dendera. All the names of the stars have disappeared from this pattern, so based on them we cannot trace the original pattern. As already stated earlier, the disappearance of star names can be a sign that the original pattern as a whole has changed.

The appearance of the dolphin in the star atlas is explained by ancient mythology. According to the story, Neptune, who was one of the sons of Saturn, inherited the control of the sea. One day Neptune fell in love with a young nymph and wanted to marry her. Neptune sent his dolphin servant to persuade the nymph who did not agree. In the end, however, the nymph agreed to the proposal, for which Neptune decided to give the dolphin immortality and place it in the starry sky. Since the dolphin appears even in quite old star charts, the origin of the story goes back a long way in history, but it was not part of the original star chart.

The original design shows a bird's nest (Nidus) with a live baby Eagle inside. In the picture, the Eaglet is born as if to continue the life of the Eagle, who falls dead. Here is an old story about the Phoenix bird, to which there is also a reference in the book of Job:

> *"Then I said, 'I shall die in my nest,*
> *And multiply my days as the sand.*
> *(Job. 29:18)*

Falco [Cygnus] – The eagle that rules the sky

The patterns of the dying Eagle and the baby Eagle rising from the nest are complemented by the pattern of the Falcon (Falco) soaring in the sky above. As already stated earlier in the Sagittarius time zone, the Cygnus (Cygnus) classically flies in this place. However, the original design is probably an eagle-like Hawk. Like in the story of the Phoenix bird, the Hawk has a double role, because it represents both a bird that lived before its death and one that resurrected after death. In the Sagittarius time zone, the pattern showed the Christ appearing in the victory celebration after the last battles. Associated with the prophecy of the Capricorn time zone, it depicts Christ resurrected after his death in the form of a hawk. The Hawk spreads its huge wings to soar in the upper air and, as it were, proclaim the glad tidings of the resurrection.

The Egyptian name of the pattern is *Tes-ark*, which means coming from afar. The brightest star (at the head) of the Hawk is called in Hebrew *Deneb* and means judge. Other Hebrew names for the star are *Azel,* to go around, *Fafage,* shining, *Sadr*, to go round in a circle, *Adige,* swift flying, and *Arided*, He comes down. Similarly, the Arabic name *Al Birco* means fast flying.

The three constellations high in the northern sky must be treated together. They form a unified prophecy about Christ, which was told to the first people immediately after the Fall. Christ comes into the world as a man, atones for people's sins by his death, then rises from the dead and takes the place of the Ruler on his heavenly throne.

In the book of Job, the hawk and the eagle are spoken of in the same verses as if they were parallel concepts. The hawk must therefore be understood in symbolic language to mean the same as an eagle, i.e. Christ. The paragraph reads as follows:

> *"Does the hawk fly by your wisdom,*
> *And spread its wings toward the south?*
> *Does the eagle mount up at your command,*
> *And make its nest on high?*
> *On the rocks it dwells and resides,*
> *On the crag of the rock and the stronghold.*
> *From there it spies out the prey;*
> *Its eyes observe from afar.*
> ***Its young ones suck up blood**;*
> *And where the slain are, there it is."*
> *(Job 39:26-30)*

So, the Eagle dies, but is born again to life. Soon after, eaglets are born in the nest, which get their vitality from the dead bird's blood. This reminds me of another biblical passage where Jesus compared himself to carrion:

> *For wherever the carcass is, there the eagles will be gathered together.*
> *(Matthew 24:28)*

By "devouring" the dead bird's blood, the eaglets grow into adulthood. God tells Job the meaning of the prophecy: Christ will be born on natural earth and die killed by Satan. This is the sacrifice required for the atonement and redemption of man's sins. Eaglets do not mean only Christ himself, but also his followers. Christ rose from the dead, but after Him any person can be born and grow into the likeness of Christ by "devouring" Christ's blood, in which is the atonement of sins.

Based on the above, the puzzle of the patterns of the Eagle, the Dolphin and the Swan in the classic atlas has already been largely solved. However, let's go back to the story of the Phoenix bird. The Phoenix bird is related to the Eagle and means Christ. In the following, the disciple of the apostle Peter, later the bishop of Rome, Clement, tells the story of the Phoenix bird as it has been told among the nations:

> Let us think of that wonderful example of the resurrection, which originates from the eastern countries, more precisely from Arabia. There is a bird called the Phoenix, of which there is only one individual at a time, and it lives for five hundred years. When the time of its end approaches, it makes a nest for itself of frankincense and myrrh and other sweet-smelling spices, where it settles and dies when the time is up.
>
> But its flesh, when it rots, gives birth to a worm, and when that worm feeds on the blood of a dead bird, it gives birth to feathers for itself. And when it is grown into a whole bird, it takes the nest where the bones of its mother are, and carries it from Arabia to Egypt, to a city called Heliopolis. And flying under the open sky for all men to see, it lays it on

> the altar of the sun, and then returns to whence it came. The priests then examine the annals and discover that it returned after exactly five hundred years.
>
> Would it be something great and wonderful for the Lord of the Universe to wake up those who faithfully serve him, in order to fulfill his promise, when he shows us the greatness of his power even through this bird. Because He says in a passage of the Bible like this: "You wake me up and I confess my sins to You". And further: "I laid down to sleep and woke up because You are with me." And further Job says, "You raise up my body, which has suffered all these things."
> (Clement's 1st letter to the Corinthians 12:1-9)

The story of the Phoenix is a metaphor for resurrection. The story has changed a little from how God told it to the first people. However, something essential of the message of the prophecy has been preserved in it. Christ dies, but rises again, continuing his life even more vitally. Christ's blood gives people atonement, through which they too can rise to the likeness of Christ after their death.

Below the image of the sea monster (Cetus) in the southern sky is a bird-like constellation called the Phoenix. It can be connected to the Aries time zone, where the death and resurrection of Christ is seen as fulfilled. So in the time zone of Capricorn there is a prophecy revealed to the first people and in the time zone of Aries it is fulfilled. The Phoenix does not belong to the patterns of the classical star atlas, but is apparently very old. It can be considered a testimony that Jesus Christ (the Phoenix of the story) went very deep in underworld after his death.

A prophecy about Christ's birth into the world and sacrificial death

The constellation Capricornus is a prophecy of Christ's birth as a human being in the natural world and sacrificial death.

Capricornus – The union of Christ and man

In the title pattern of the time zone, Capricorn (Capricornus), we see a combination of a goat and a fish. The back body of the creature is that of a fish and the front body that of a goat. The Hebrew name of the pattern is *Gedi*, which means a young goat or a kid. in Arabic *Al Gedi* and in Latin *Capricornus* mean the same thing.

The brightest star is called in Arabic *Al Gedi,* meaning the goat. Another well-known star is called *Deneb Al Gedi*, i.e. the sacrificial goat that comes. Other names for the stars include *Al Dabik* and *Al Dehabeh*, both meaning the slaughtered victim. *Ma'asad* means slaughter and *Sa'ad al Naschira* means the mark of slaying.

So, in the Capricorn constellation there is a Goat. All old star charts show a goat at this point. The goat has been slaughtered. The goat is one of the sacrificial animals of the Old Testament (Leviticus 10:16-17, Leviticus 16:7-22). All the sacrificial animals are pictures of Jesus Christ, who comes and atones for people's sins.

The goat symbolizes Christ's spirit and the fish His soul. The combination of these indicates that Christ is born into the world as a spiritual and soulful person. In many

atlases, the front body of the goat is pierced by arrows, prophetically announcing Christ's violent sacrificial death.

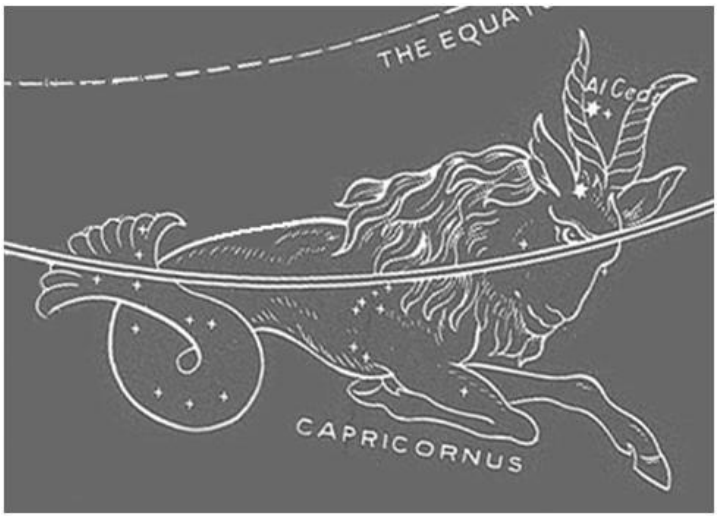

Figure 23. Capricorn (Capricornus) constellation according to Bullinger

An ordinary person can also be seen in this constellation, because an ordinary person is also a combination of spirit and soul. This is the case at least when a person has accepted Christ's atonement and his spirit has been born-again. In a way, both of these meanings can be seen in the Capricorn figure: first Christ is born and then, as if born by Him, His followers are born. "Fish", i.e. souls, are saved as if by the side of the spirits.

Some words referring to animals in the book of Job have been problematic for translators. It has not always been clear what animal they mean exactly. However, in the English Bible translation, Capricorn is correctly translated as wild goat:

> *"Do you know the time when the wild mountain goats bear young?*
> *Or can you mark when the deer gives birth?*
> *Can you number the months that they fulfill?*
> *Or do you know the time when they bear young?*
> *They bow down, They bring forth their young,*
> *They deliver their offspring.*
> *Their young ones are healthy,*
> *They grow strong with grain;*
> *They depart and do not return to them.*
> *(Job 39:1-4)*

The "kids" refers to the followers of Christ who experience spiritual new birth after Christ's resurrection. Christ's sufferings are compared to childbirth. "They will grow and mature and go their own ways" means that the followers of Christ will continue to live on earth when Christ Himself ascends to heaven. All this happens in God's appointed time.

Another animal that is mentioned in the previous passage in the book of Job is the deer. In the case of the deer, there has apparently been some confusion. This animal is probably a wild ram, i.e. a male wild sheep. Regarding the message of the pattern, it would be consistent that the "deer" of the book of Job would refer to the Aries constellation, where what the Goat prophesied about, i.e. Christ's atoning death, is seen as fulfilled.

Capricorn time zone message

The natural connection

The time zone of Capricorn not only represents the moment when God gave his promise of a Savior to be born into the world, but also the time before that when man was created and fell into sin. Therefore, in the following we will examine the story of the creation of Adam and Eve presented at the beginning of the Bible. The 2nd and 3rd chapters of the book of Genesis tell about the creation of Adam and Eve, their placing in Paradise, the fall into sin and their expulsion from Paradise. The narrative style of the chapters is short and they raise many questions in the reader.

> *And the Lord God formed man of the dust of the ground, and breathed into his nostrils the breath of life; and man became a living being. The Lord God planted a garden eastward in Eden, and there He put the man whom He had formed. And out of the ground the Lord God made every tree grow that is pleasant to the sight and good for food. The tree of life was also in the midst of the garden, and the tree of the knowledge of good and evil. (Genesis 2:7-9)*
>
> *Then the Lord God took the man and put him in the garden of Eden to tend and keep it. And the Lord God commanded the man, saying, "Of every tree of the garden you may freely eat; but of the tree of the knowledge of good and evil you shall not eat, for in the day that you eat of it you shall surely die." (Genesis 2:15-17)*

We know the continuation of the story: In Paradise there was a snake that tempted man to eat from the tree of the knowledge of good and evil. Man fell into sin, which resulted in the penalty of death.

In apocryphal literature, there is a book called "The Life of Adam and Eve", which tells in more detail than the Bible what happened in the Paradise of Eden [23]. The following is an excerpt from this writing:

> And the devil spoke to the serpent, saying: 'Come to me, and I will tell you something that may be of use to you.' So the snake went to him. The devil said to him: 'I have heard that you are wiser than all the other beasts. Yet I have come to advise you. Why do you eat Adam's dust and not paradise? Let us organize him out of Paradise, even if it means that we are also thrown out with him.' The serpent said to him: 'I am afraid that the Lord will be angry with me.' The devil said to him, 'Fear not, but be in my dwelling, and I will

[23]"The Life of Adam and Eve" is an apocryphal book, the versions in different languages have small differences. The Greek version of it is also called "Moses' revelation", because according to the text this information was given to Moses as a revelation on Mount Sinai.

> speak words through your mouth to deceive him.' (The revelation of Moses, or the life of Adam and Eve in Greek, chapter 16)

So, the devil, Satan, was behind all the scheming against God in both visible and invisible creation. It is clear from the writing that the devil persuaded the serpent to be his partner in deception. The devil settled inside the snake and even spoke through its mouth. Man was deceived by Satan, not by the serpent, who had only been Satan's cover.

So, what was the actual sin of Adam and Eve? Why was eating from the forbidden tree such a shockingly big mistake that the whole world collapsed because of it? Why did God impose a completely unreasonable punishment for eating the fruit of the tree of the knowledge of good and evil? Why were the descendants of Adam and Eve who were not involved in the fall also made mortal? Why were Adam and Eve expelled from Paradise so that the conditions in which mankind had to live thereafter were full of trouble and sorrow, suffering and death?

The tree of life and the tree of the knowledge of good and evil must be understood in an allegorical sense. The tree of life refers to God Himself. Eating from the tree of life means connection with God, Christ and the Holy Spirit. Adam and Eve were created in this kind of connection, and God wanted them to remain in it. Christ was constantly with them in Paradise.

But in the earth that was created, there was also a devil. However, Satan himself was locked under the firmament in the world of souls. However, he was able to influence natural people with the help of the spiritual tree and the serpent. The serpent represented the sin that infiltrated the natural creation. The tree of the knowledge of good and evil was the devil's counterpart to the tree of life, a connection to the devil's kingdom that Satan planned on earth. He wanted man to become spiritually connected to his kingdom. That is why he had brought his tree within reach of man and enticed man to eat from it. God sternly warned man not to eat the fruit of that tree, as it would cut man's connection with God and spiritually connect him to Satan's dominion.

We do not know exactly what happened in Paradise at the critical moments. Probably Adam and Eve did not fully understand the seriousness of the situation. Perhaps they saw the serpent as the well-intentioned angel of God, in which form he had disguised himself. The devil with the serpent's mouth deceived them so that they fell into sin. The devil committed the greatest sin, but Adam and Eve were also guilty of disobedience. It wasn't just about eating fruit from the forbidden tree, it was about meddling with foreign spirits that the devil made their curious minds interested in. The aforementioned revelation of Moses also talks about the false oath that the devil blackmailed them to give. This severed their connection to the Tree of Life. They were connected to the tree of the knowledge of good and evil, which meant a spiritual connection to Satan's kingdom.

So, Adam and Eve received all the curse that God had warned about. As a result of the fall, they died spiritually, i.e. they were no longer connected to God's Spirit. Their bodies also became mortal, i.e. the length of their life on the natural earth became finite. Furthermore, they were expelled from Paradise. The conditions in which they had to spend the rest of their lives became difficult and they had to earn their living by hard work.

As stated earlier in this book, God told the story of the starry sky to the first natural people immediately after the Fall. He told it to comfort Adam and Eve, who were deeply sorry for their mistake. God told them that it was foreordained that Christ would come into the world and atone for their fall. Probably God put in their eyes the images of the starry sky. He told everything about what Christ had already done for man in the past of the spirit, everything that He would do in this world and everything that Christ would do in the future at the end of this world age and after. Everything would be done so that they and their descendants could be saved. Christ would not only atone for their sins, but He would regenerate them, and place the Holy Spirit to dwell in them, as if the first step in the process of re-creating man.

The fact that God had a plan written in the starry sky to save man even before the sin of Adam and Eve leads us to conclude that God knew about man's fall in advance. That's why He took responsibility for it, even though He wasn't guilty of it in any way. He allowed it to happen so that he could carry out his plan in the natural earth, but promised to make full amends. The ultimate reason for God's strange-sounding permission was that human dead souls and spirits could not unite with pure human bodies in the natural earth. They needed unclean bodies because God could not unite the unclean with the clean. This is also the explanation for the fact that God allowed man to multiply and fill the earth with impurity. Man would come into this world impure, but in Christ, through His atoning sacrifice, man would be reconciled and cleansed, not only for his body, but also for his spirit and soul.

Although getting born-again was not possible for Adam and Eve while they were alive - it became possible only through Christ's atoning death and resurrection - the law of faith was already put into effect then. It meant that anyone who put their faith in Christ would be saved. God would take care of each of His believers so that he would be saved after Christ had given the necessary atoning sacrifice.

The fact that some people had placed their hope in Christ in their previous spiritual life was in God's memory, but that was not automatically a guarantee of their salvation. Now, in their new spiritual and physical life, they too had to renew their alliance with Christ, who would come to the natural world and sacrifice himself for people. If they did, they would have all their sins forgiven and at the same time a new spiritual communion with God. This would put man on the ultimate path of salvation, which would lead to the renewal of the whole man in the coming Kingdom of Christ. Thus, all that man had lost in Paradise due to the Fall would be restored to him as a result of Christ's atoning sacrifice.

Events in the world of souls

In the invisible world of souls, it was quiet after the flood. A firmament was made between the purified heavens and the world of souls (underworld) to separate the "waters from the waters", so that the poisonous effects of the lower heavens could not once again spread to the upper heavens. Under the canopy of firmament in the world of souls, all life was still in a dormant state.

Gradually, as the "dry land" emerged from under the water masses, life in the world of souls began to awaken. Vegetation began to sprout in the world of souls. The seeds of

human souls also began to germinate and grow into "sprouts". They reached out to the natural world in order to be able to unite there with the embryos of the human body and grow together into an adult human. Then adult human souls also began to appear in the world of souls. This was because after their natural death, the souls of people who lived on earth returned to the spirit world.

In the beginning of the natural world, Christ's atoning sacrifice did not yet exist, but people had been promised a coming Savior and the law of faith had been put into effect. This meant that those who accepted this promise of God in faith would enter the Paradise of the soul world after their death. However, their final salvation depended on how Christ would later succeed in atoning for man's sins.

The Life of Adam and Eve, already referred to above, tells also about the last days of Adam and Eve and what happened to their souls after natural death. Shortly before his death, Adam got a bad headache. Because of that, Adam sent Eve and Seth to Paradise to get the oil from the Tree of Life, which he thought would heal his pain. However, Eve and Seth were told that the oil in question would not be given now, but that Adam would die. Later, on the "resurrection day" his body would be redeemed and he would also enjoy the gifts of the Tree of Life.

When Adam died, the angels took his soul first to God. God forgave the repentant Adam and the angels took him to be cleansed and baptized in Lake Acherus. After that, God told the angels to take him to the third heaven.

> "Furthermore, I tell you, Adam, that I will turn their (Adam's betrayers) joy into sorrow and your sorrow into joy, and I will restore you to your former glory and set you on the throne of your betrayer. But he will be thrown here, where he will see you sitting above him. Then he will be judged with his followers and his heart will be bitter when he sees you sitting on his throne."
>
> And he was lying there for three hours. After that, the Father of All, sitting on His throne, stretched out his hand, took Adam's hand, and gave it to Michael the archangel, saying: "Take him to Paradise, the third heaven, and leave him there until the fearful day which I will make in the world." Then Michael took Adam and took him where God commanded. (The life of Adam and Eve l. The Revelation of Moses. Chapters 38-39)

Adam's body was buried in the earth, in the natural Paradise, but it was wrapped in cloths and anointed with oil brought from the third heaven as a reminder of the promise that God will redeem his body on the day of resurrection. Abel's body, which had been unburied until that day, was treated in the same way. Eve also died after six days and her body was buried in the same way that Adam's body was buried. Their souls were taken to the third heaven, i.e. the Paradise of the soul world, to await Christ's coming to earth. We modern people know that when the deadline was fulfilled, Christ came to earth and gave a perfect atoning sacrifice for humanity on the cross, when all God's promises were fulfilled.

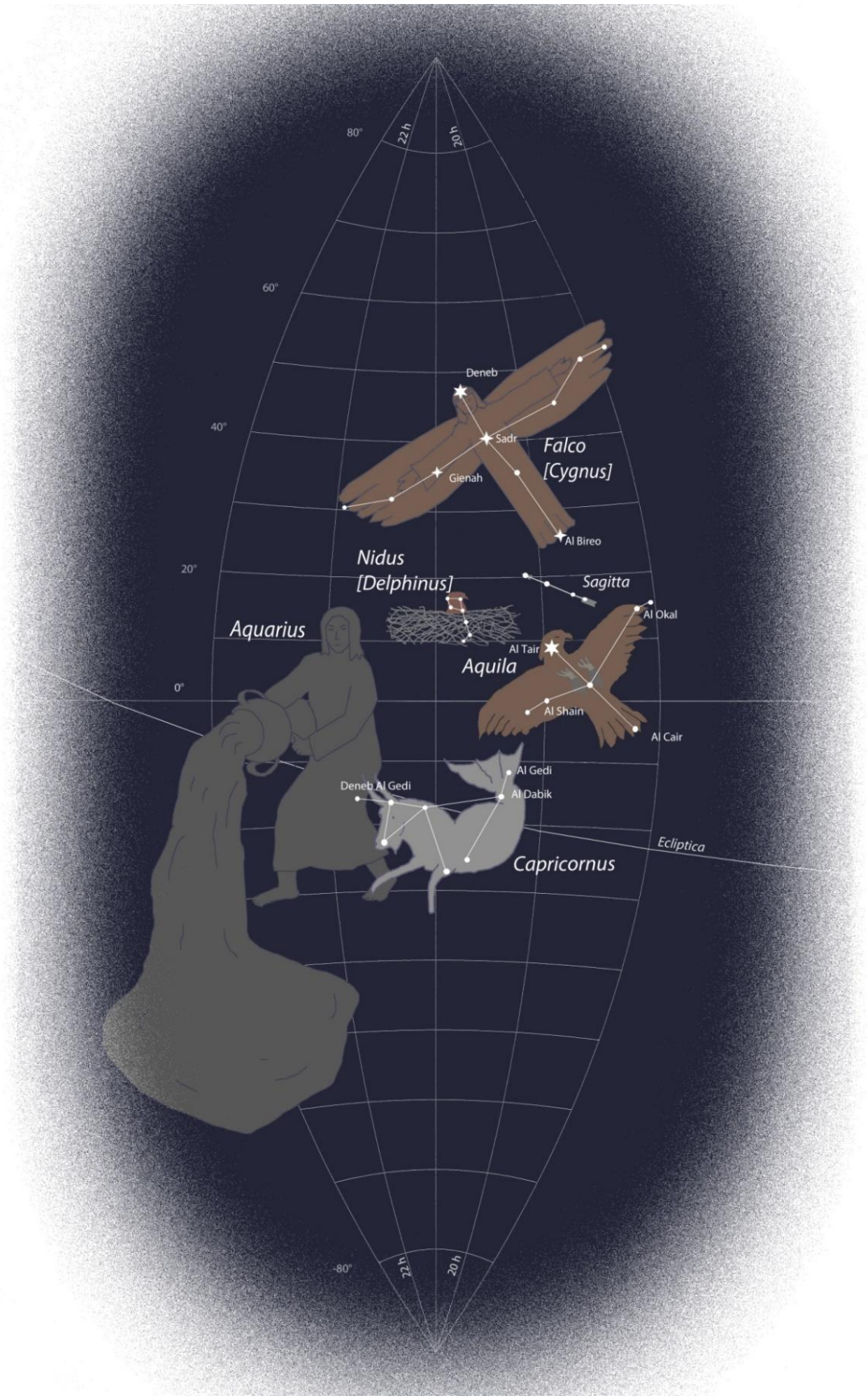
80°
22 h
20 h
60°
40°
20°
0°
-80°
Deneb
Sadr
Gienah
Falco
[Cygnus]
Al Bireo
Nidus
[Delphinus]
Sagitta
Al Okal
Aquarius
Al Tair
Aquila
Al Shain
Al Cair
Al Gedi
Deneb Al Gedi
Al Dabik
Ecliptica
Capricornus

Figure 24. Capricornus time zone reconstructed.

The promises of life after death and redemption of the body given to Adam and his descendants were a great relief to mankind. People who had put their hope in Christ now understood that their souls would be transferred after death to the Paradise of the soul world to await Christ's atoning work and the day of resurrection. It didn't leave any uncertainty regarding the body either. If God once commanded Adam's body to be buried in the ground for resurrection, we must understand that the same promise of resurrection applies to all of Adam's descendants who died in Christ.

Let's go back to the world of souls. The Paradise of the Third Heaven is mentioned in the New Testament a few times (2 Cor. 12:2, Luke 16:22), but it is not described in any way. On the cross, Jesus said to the other evildoer who showed respect for Jesus even to the point of recognizing him as the Messiah: "Truly, today you will be with me in Paradise." (Luke 23:43) The place would therefore be important in terms of Jesus' death and resurrection. However, even in this biblical passage, it is not told in more detail what that place was like.

According to tradition, Enoch visited the Paradise of the third heaven [24]. The books of Enoch are not in the Bible, but they are important for researchers of early Judaism. According to the Book of the Secrets of Enoch, the first, second and third heavens were under the firmament, so they belonged to the world of souls, even though they were called "heavens". In the first heaven, Enoch saw a sea greater than the earthly sea. There were also storage rooms for snow and dew. The second heaven was a dark and gloomy prison, darker and more gloomy than any place in the natural world. There Enoch saw many angels, traitors awaiting God's judgment. The third heaven was higher up, as if on a mountain, and the following description was given of it:

> And those men (angels) took me and brought me to the third heaven. They put me in a place where I could look down and I could see all the vegetation in that place and I realized that nothing like this has been seen anywhere else. I saw all the blossoming trees and their fruits that smelled sweet and delicious. In the middle of the trees was the Tree of Life, the place where the Lord rests when He goes to Paradise. This tree spreads indescribable goodness and fragrance and is more delightful than any other thing on earth. From all sides it looks golden, ruddy, and glowing with fire, and its fruit is more lovely than all other fruits. Its roots are in the garden deep within the earth.
>
> Paradise is between corruption and incorruption. There are two springs that flow honey and milk, and other springs that flow oil and wine. The streams are divided into four parts, they go around the circuit and descend in the Garden of Eden. There is no barren tree along them, and every place where they roam is blessed.
>
> Three hundred bright angels guard the garden, singing sweetly and ceaselessly. They serve the Lord, day and night. And I said, "How lovely this place is." Those men (angels) said to me: “This place has been prepared for the righteous, who endure all kinds of insults from their mockers, turn away their eyes from evil, and judge righteously. It is made for those who give bread to the hungry, clothe the naked, lift up the fallen, and

[24]The Book of the Secrets of Enoch, or the so-called 2nd Book of Enoch.

> help the suffering orphans, and for those who walk righteously before the Lord and serve Him alone. For them, this place has been prepared as an eternal heritage.
> (The Book of Secrets of Enoch, Chapters 8 and 9)

In the city on the mountain was the Courtyard of God's temple. The "Holy" of the temple was in Jerusalem of the sixth heaven, and the "Holy of Holies" was in the seventh heaven, from which Christ ruled over the whole invisible creation. Between the Courtyard and the Holy was an intermediate curtain, which was formed by the natural earth and the natural space (the so-called 4th and 5th heavens). According to the writer of Hebrews, the veil was formed by the body of Christ (Heb. 10:20), which was of this creation. When Christ after his death took his body up to heaven, an opening the size of Christ's body was created in the firmament. Christ opened the way for man all the way to the Holy of Holies, which is illustrated by the tearing of the curtain of the Temple at the time of Jesus' death (Matthew 27:51).

According to the writer of the letter to the Hebrews, Christ is the High priest of that "greater and more perfect tabernacle, not made with human hands, which therefore does not belong to this creation" (Heb. 9:11). He passes through the heavens and takes his seat in the heavens at the right hand of the Majesty (Heb. 8:1).

The Heavenly Temple spread blessings all over its surroundings. It glowed with a heavenly light that could be seen throughout the soul world. In addition, the springs of the Holy Spirit were located there, from which pure and fresh water flowed. Streams of the Holy Spirit descended from the mountain of God throughout the world of souls, so that all kinds of living beings received vitality from it. In the end, they descended in the sea so that the fish also got their share.

The Aquarius time zone tells more about the streams of blessing poured out from the third heaven. It also tells about the secret of "fishes" and "birds".

AQUARIUS TIME ZONE

Christ pours streams of the Holy Spirit from his heavenly temple, which descend into the Paradise of the world of souls and further into the rest of the world of souls. Water gives new hope to mankind suffering from spiritual drought. The Holy Spirit conveys revelatory information about Christ and what His future work means for human life and eternity. As a result, a soul-Israel is born, but it is immediately oppressed by "beasts".

Outpouring of blessings

The currents of the Holy Spirit are depicted in the figure of Aquarius. The thirsty recipients of water are depicted in the figures of the Southern Fish (Piscis australis) and the Stork (Ardea) [Grus].

Aquarius - Heavenly water pots

In the classic constellation of Aquarius, a man pours water from a pot. The man is in a strange lying position, apparently because the fake Pegasus pattern has taken up space. The water descends in front of the Southern fish below the figure. The Hebrew name of the pattern is *Deli*, or water pot. The Arabic name *Delu* means the same. *Hydrokoeus* in Greek means water pourer. There is no doubt about the originality of the pattern.

The Arabic name for the brightest star in the pattern is *Scheat er Schad* or *Saad al Suud*, meaning He who goes and returns. The second star is *Ancha*, which means pouring vessel. The Egyptian name *Mon* or *Meon* also means water vessel.

In the book of Job, we find Aquarius in the following verses:

> *Who can number the clouds by wisdom?*
> *Or who can pour out the bottles of heaven,*
> *When the dust hardens in clumps, And the clods cling together?*
> *(Job 38: 37-38)*

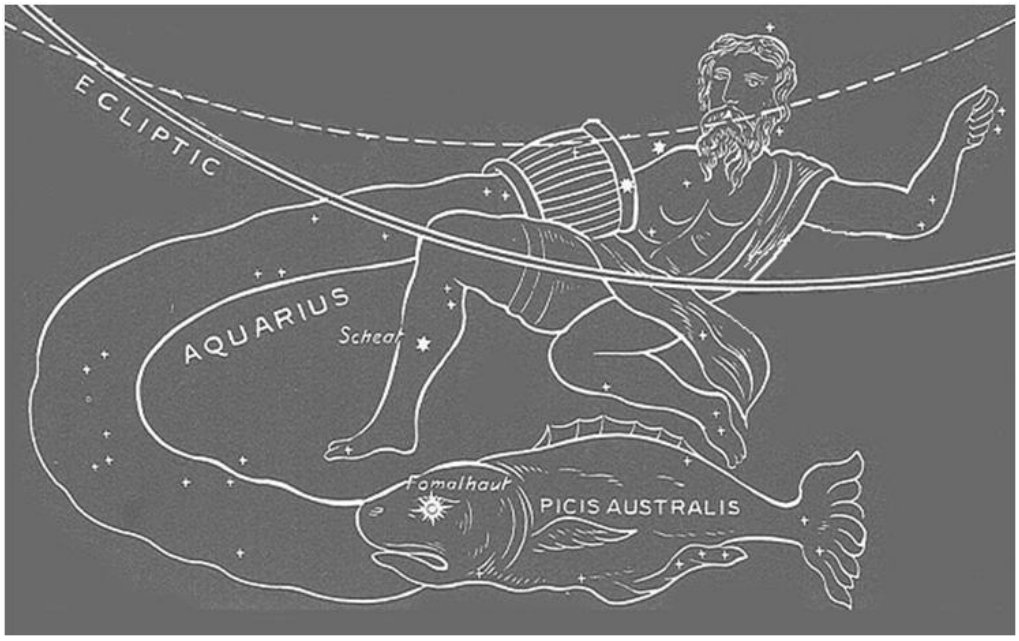

Figure 25. Aquarius (Aquarius) and Southern fish (Piscis australis) according to Bullinger.

God's word and the Holy Spirit are like clear water that spreads over the "dry land" exposed from the flood and moistens it. The Spirit makes God's word alive, giving birth to faith and hope among mankind. It flows in streams along the mountain of God, moistening the earth around it. Under the influence of water, people come to life like plants from the earth. Little by little, divine life returns to the world of souls.

In many passages of the Bible it is stated that these holy waters flow from the temple, below the throne. Ezekiel saw in his vision the source of this stream:

> *Then he brought me back to the door of the temple; and there was water, flowing from under the threshold of the temple toward the east, for the front of the temple faced east; the water was flowing from under the right side of the temple, south of the altar. (Ezek. 47:1)*

Dry land refers to the soil of the human heart, which is just like crying out for nourishing and fresh water. King David writes in the spirit:

> *He sends the springs into the valleys,*
> *They flow among the hills.*
> *They give drink to every beast of the field;*
> ***The wild donkeys quench their thirst.***
> ***By them the birds of the heavens have their home****;*
> *They sing among the branches.*
> *He waters the hills from His upper chambers;*
> *The earth is satisfied with the fruit of Your works.*
> *(Ps. 104:10-13)*

So, the sources of water are at the top of the mountain of God, where there is a temple and above the temple the mercy seat. Holy water flows from the temple's cisterns, which moistens the entire surrounding mountain slopes. Due to the influence of water, life returns to the land of souls. As for the birds of the sky and wild donkeys, they also appear in the starry sky and have a symbolic meaning.

Piscis australis and Ardea [Grus] - recipients of blessings

A large fish in the southern starry sky drinks heavenly water from Aquarius' pot. The pattern is called the Southern Fish (Piscis australis) and its brightest star is called *Fom al Haut* in Arabic, which means the mouth of the fish.

Below the fish is the pattern of Crane (Grus), which is not included in the classical four-pattern constellation division. However, the Crane seems to enjoy the abundant water flowing from above.

Fish is not found in the book of Job. Or will we find it anyway? Let's take a closer look at the following verse:

> *Who tells the ibis when the Nile will flood, or who tells the rooster that rain will fall? (Job 38:36, Good News Translation)*

What ibis bird? What rooster? In fact, no one knows what animals the words appearing in the original language mean in these places. Bibles in different languages have all kinds of translations for this verse, because the names of the animals in question are actually unknown to researchers.

Based on the constellation of the zodiac, one of these animals will probably be a fish. The southern fish could be some river fish known to be wise, for example salmon or trout, which thrives in fresh water and gives birth to its young in the upper reaches of the river, safe from predatory fish. Since salmon are fish of northern waters and trout are probably rare in Israel, it is probably a brook trout. In any case, the spiritual guiding idea is that this wise fish rises along God's waters all the way to the river's sources to "spawn". Many brook trout stay permanently in the upper reaches of streams, which shows "spiritual wisdom". Metaphorically, these fish mean believers in Christ, i.e. spiritually wise people.

Another of the animals mentioned in the book of Job is probably a wading bird, for example the ibis, which some translations offer for this passage and which at least the Egyptians considered a symbol of wisdom. It could also be Crane (Grus), which is the name of the wader bird in the starry sky. However, the crane makes its nest in water or at the water's edge, which does not fit well with the spiritual image. Apparently, the original bird is the Stork (Ardea), which makes its nest on the roof of a house or on a high tree branch. The spiritual guiding thought here too is probably that the nest must be made in a high place where the chicks are safe. Also, the ibis usually makes its nest in a tree, which shows "spiritual wisdom". The ostrich's wisdom is described in the book of Job as follows:

> *The wings of the ostrich wave proudly,*
> *But are her wings and pinions like the kindly stork's?*
> *For she leaves her eggs on the ground, And warms them in the dust;*
> *She forgets that a foot may crush them,*
> *Or that a wild beast may break them.*
> *(Job 39: 13-15)*

So, the stork is a wise bird when it takes care of its young and builds its nest in a tree. The ostrich, on the other hand, is stupid because it lays its eggs on the sand, where other animals can trample them to pieces. Also, it's so fat it can't fly. The stork refers to the spiritually wise people - the Israelites. As we will see later, the ostrich also refers to them, because the Israelites later lost their spiritual wisdom. Understood in this way, this passage from the book of Job could read restored as follows:

> Does your voice carry up to the clouds, Do you invite the heavy rain to flow over you?
> Do you throw lightning bolts, do they say to you, "Here I am, command"?
> Who has given wisdom to the stork?
> Who has given the brook trout understanding?
> Who wise can count the number of the clouds?
> Who can overturn the water pots of heaven,
> when the earth is like cast metal
> and the soil has hardened into lumps?
> (Job 38: 34-38)

The birth of Israel

Spiritual Israel is depicted in the figure of Asinus [Pegasus]. The opponent of this appears in the image of the Lizard (Lacerta) [Andromeda]. Above in the sky we see Christ, Israel's founder, protector and King.

Asinus [Pegasus]- Spiritual Israel in the form of a donkey

The classic Pegasus design has half of the horse upside down and disproportionately large. The horse is as if forced into the constellations. The Greek and Latin names of Pegasus mean coming quickly and joyfully. In Hebrew, *Peka* or *Pega* means leader or leader and *Sus* means horse.

Pegasus is not an original pattern. There has never been a winged horse in the starry sky! The old name of Pegasus, "Nimrod's horse", says something about what may have happened. Probably this ancient Babylonian ruler wanted to place his horse in the starry sky.

So what is the original pattern? The book of Job reveals a secret.

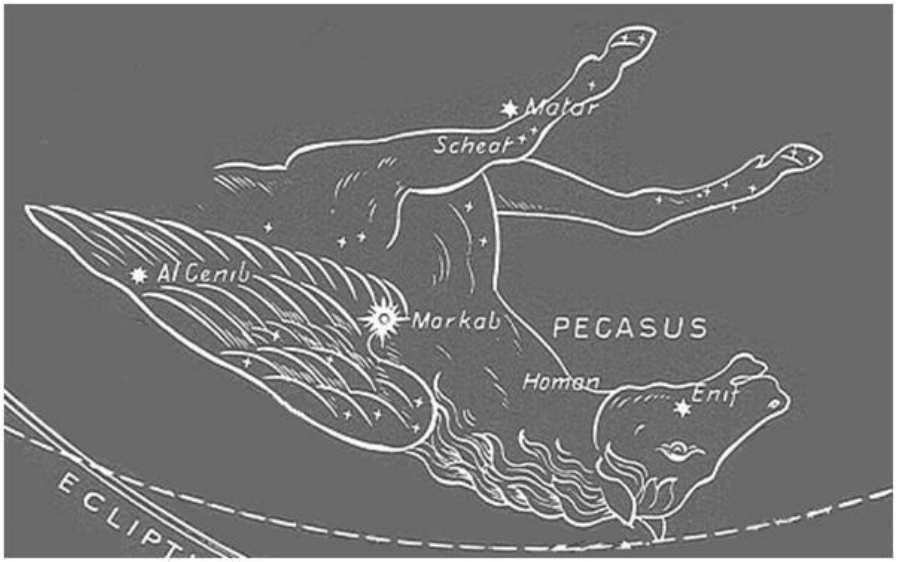

Figure 26. Pegasus according to Bullinger.

"Who set the wild donkey free?
Who loosed the bonds of the onager,
Whose home I have made the wilderness,
And the barren land his dwelling?
He scorns the tumult of the city;
He does not heed the shouts of the driver.
The range of the mountains is his pasture,

And he searches after every green thing.
(Job 39:8-11)

A horse-like creature in the Aquarius time zone is therefore a Donkey (*Asinus*). Unlike Pegasus, the donkey is upright in the sky. Its body is made up of five bright stars. The brightest star in the pattern (at the front legs) is called in Hebrew *Markab* and means returning from afar. The second brightest star is called *Scheat* (in the forelimb of a donkey), which means going and returning. The third star (at the hind legs) is called in Arabic *Al Genib*, meaning He who carries. The fourth star (at the posterior body) traditionally associated with Andromeda's pattern is called *Al Phiratz*. It means broken or subdued. The fifth star (at the neck) is called *Matar* and means She who gives birth to overflowing abundance.

The donkey seems to be tied both by the foot and the head. According to old tradition, there used to be a donkey on this spot, on which Jesus rode solemnly to Jerusalem before his death [25]. Like the stork and the brook trout, the donkey also signifies the spiritual people of Israel, who were placed to dwell on the mountain of God. The fact that Israel had risen from the level of a water animal to a land animal shows spiritual progress. Apparently, this development represents the leap in spiritual level that occurred among the natural nation of Israel during the time of Moses and King David. However, the use of the donkey as the symbolic animal of Israel, which the Jews do not consider a clean animal, shows that all was not well with this nation.

The people were not completely pure, as one might imagine God's chosen people to be. It was that the Israelites—both spiritual and natural—gradually forgot their national King, Christ. Their righteousness was based on Christ, not on anything else. Forgetting Christ inevitably led to them losing their righteousness and freedom and becoming bound like a donkey in the starry sky. Jeremiah uses the wild donkey as a metaphor for Israel precisely in the sense that Israel has not remained in its own God, but has begun to worship foreign gods. (Jer. 2:24)

Lacerta [Andromeda] – Israel's adversary

The classic Andromeda motif features a woman in chains. The Hebrew name *Sirra* means chained. The Arabic name *Al Mara* means afflicted or troubled. The brightest star, *Al Phiratz,* which was previously associated with the pattern of the Donkey, means broken or discouraged. The second brightest star in Hebrew is *Mirach* and means weak. The third brightest star is *Al Maach* or *Al Amak* meaning the beaten one.

A chained woman in the starry sky seems like a strange apparition. In it, as well as in the image of Perseus, you can see the illustration of the Greek story of Perseus and Andromeda. The whole story is a modification or forgery of the original story revealed by God. In Greek mythology, Perseus was a heroic figure who rescued Andromeda, who had been captured by Medusa. Perseus cut off Medusa's head, which he holds in his hand in the figure of Perseus. The illustration of this story is completed by the fact that the

[25] Allen RH, Star Names. Their Lore and Meaning. Dover Publication. 1963. Point Pegasus.

constellation of Cepheus in the northernmost sky depicts Andromeda's father and Cassiopeia her mother.

Figure 27. Andromeda according to Bullinger.

Stories with a similar plot can be found all over the world. The hero rescues the victim who has fallen into the beast's power. The story of Saint George, who slays the dragon and saves the princess who has fallen into its power, is a variation on the same theme. A similar story was already told in ancient Egypt, as well as in Babylonia. So, it can be said that the story is old and that the world has many different versions of it. But who might be the original hero?

In the Dendera star atlas, there is a donkey in the place of the chained woman, and immediately on its back is another creature that seems to be holding the donkey captive. It is difficult to recognize the other creature as any existing animal, so it only describes a "beast". An "evil eye" is drawn next to the beast, which emphasizes its evil nature. However, the beast is wearing a falcon with ruler's headdress. It means Horus, the Egyptian equivalent of Christ. From this we can conclude that the situation is after all under Christ's control.

The donkey's pursuer and captor is the Behemoth of the Book of Job, whose description strongly refers to an ancient dinosaur.

> *"Look now at the behemoth, which I made along with you;*
> *He eats grass like an ox.*
> *See now, his strength is in his hips,*
> *And his power is in his stomach muscles.*
> *He moves his tail like a cedar;*
> *The sinews of his thighs are tightly knit.*
> *His bones are like beams of bronze, His ribs like bars of iron.*
> *He is the first of the ways of God;*
> *Only He who made him can bring near His sword.*
> *Surely the mountains yield food for him,*
> *And all the beasts of the field play there.*

He lies under the lotus trees,
In a covert of reeds and marsh.
The lotus trees cover him with their shade;
The willows by the brook surround him.
Indeed the river may rage, Yet he is not disturbed; He is confident, though the Jordan gushes into his mouth,
Though he takes it in his eyes,
Or one pierces his nose with a snare.
(Job 40:15-24)

The description in the book of Job fits well with extinct dinosaurs. At least it can't be the hippopotamus suggested by some translations. A hippopotamus' tail is very short, and in no way can it be compared to a cedar tree. As stated earlier, the ancient dinosaurs represented Satan's reign of terror in the spirit past. Now these monstrous lizards seem to have returned to the scene of the world of souls.

Figure 28. Donkey and Beast in the Dendera atlas.

The monsters in the book of Job represent the soul beasts that after the fall of Adam and Eve came to life in the world of souls. The lizard-like beast above the donkey is the spirit of the Antichrist, which afflicts God's people, Israel. It represents apostasy, worldliness

and false religiosity. It is like a spirit of apostasy re-emerged from ancient times, which seeks to lead people astray from Christ.

The body of the starry lizard is made up of a few stars belonging to the Andromeda constellation. It is also associated with a star pattern called *Lacerta*, which is not part of the classical zodiac patterns, but retains some of the theme of the original pattern. Lacerta, which here is taken as the name of the entire constellation, means lizard.

Cepheus – King

Cepheus is a crowned king high in the sky, near the Polar Star (Cynosure).

In Hebrew, *Cepheus* means branch. The names *Cheicus* or *Caucus* related to the same pattern mean coming from the round, and *Regulus*, the ruling king or trampling underfoot.

The brightest star is called in Arabic *Al Deramin*, quickly coming (or returning from a round). The names *Al Derab* and *Al Deraf* mean almost the same thing. The second brightest star *Al Phirk* means redeemer. The star names *Al Rai* and *Errai* mean breaking or crushing.

Cepheus is so high in the sky that it could belong to several time zones due to its location. So, the related story is connected to the time zones of Aquarius, Pisces and Aries. The king goes to save his people in the natural world and the world of souls and after his circuit returns up to the place in heaven from where he had left. In the image of Cepheus, the unifying factor between different time zones is the hem of His cloak, about which it is said:

> *In the year that King Uzziah died, I saw the Lord sitting on a throne, high and lifted up, and the train of His robe filled the temple.*
> *Above it stood seraphim; each one had six wings: with two he covered his face, with two he covered his feet, and with two he flew.*
> *And one cried to another and said: "Holy, holy, holy is the Lord of hosts; The whole earth is full of His glory!"*
> *(Isaiah 6:1-3)*

In the reconstructed image of the starry sky, Christ's long cloak is positioned at the so-called Milky Way. The Milky Way is made up of the stars of our own galaxy and it forms like a bright star belt in the sky. It cuts the starry sky diagonally, and at this point passes through three constellations: Cepheus, Cassiopeia and Perseus. In the mythologies of various peoples, the Milky Way has been considered a heavenly road used by the gods when they visited the earth, when they descended and ascended. In our own interpretation, it is the road by which Jesus Christ descends to earth and after His death and resurrection ascends back to heaven. On the way back from the Hades, He will have a group of saved people with Him.

Aquarius Time Zone Message

The natural connection

Adapted to the history of the natural earth, the age of Aquarius is still associated with the early stage of mankind. Important information about the starry sky was transferred to the post-flood world through Noah and his family, who were saved from the flood through the ark. Noah's son, Shem, carried on his father's spiritual legacy. Abraham, Isaac, Jacob and the twelve tribes of Israel, according to the sons of Jacob, were later born from this branch of the family.

All the patriarchs of the Old Testament knew the prophecies about Christ coming into the world to reconcile man. They knew exactly the prophecies of the starry sky and the scriptures that Christ, the seed of the Woman, would crush the serpent's head. (1.Mos. 3:15) They knew that Christ would give an atoning sacrifice with His own death to atone for sins, and that through that sacrifice man would be saved. Job knew that after his death he would see God in the invisible creation.

> *For I know that my Redeemer lives,*
> *And He shall stand at last on the earth;*
> *And after my skin is destroyed, this I know,*
> *That in my flesh I shall see God,*
> *(Job 19:25-26)*

Although Christ had not yet come into the world and atone for the sins of mankind, the hope of salvation through the coming Redeemer lived in all the patriarchs of the Old Testament. Faith burned inside them in a world where they could live without care and sorrow in connection with God. The law of faith and righteousness had already been put into effect since the beginning of the world. God had promised that everyone who puts their faith in Christ will be saved.

God called Abraham out of Babylon, because He planned to raise from Abraham a nation that would truly carry the heritage of faith that had been given to Adam and Eve and many other men and women of faith after them. Abraham believed in Christ and made a special covenant with Him based on faith and trust. Because of the covenant, God promised that in the future Christ would be born from his seed.

> *Now to Abraham and his Seed were the promises made. He does not say, "And to seeds," as of many, but as of one, "And to your Seed," who is Christ. And this I say, that the law, which was four hundred and thirty years later, cannot annul the covenant that was confirmed before by God in Christ, that it should make the promise of no effect.*
> *(Gal. 3:16-17)*

Precisely because Abraham believed in Christ, he was ready to sacrifice his son as well. Namely, he believed that his son Isaac was the Christ, that promised seed. He was willing to sacrifice his son because it was known that Christ had to be sacrificed to atone for the sins of mankind and that God would have to raise him from the dead back to life. It is probably this faith that God imputed to Abraham as righteousness (Gal. 3:6), even though Isaac did not have to be sacrificed. God informed him that the real Christ would be born

much later in the generation directly descending from him. In any case, Abraham knew that because of Christ's sacrifice, he and his followers would receive great blessings in both the visible and invisible worlds. Abraham's faith was accompanied by a strong belief in the beyond, the invisible creation and the heavenly temple city promised to them after death.

> *Now faith is the substance of things hoped for, the evidence of things not seen. For by it the elders obtained a good testimony.*
> *(Heb. 11:1-2)*
>
> *And truly if they (the Israel's fathers of faith) had called to mind that country from which they had come out, they would have had opportunity to return. But now they desire a better, that is, a heavenly country. Therefore God is not ashamed to be called their God, for He has prepared a city for them.*
> *(Heb. 11:15-16)*

Abraham became the father figure for all subsequent generations who put their faith in Christ and who expected to enter the heavenly city after their death. At least these two things were characteristic of the Abrahamic faith: Faith in the heavenly Christ who would come to earth to redeem man, and access to the heavenly Jerusalem to spend eternal life after earthly life.

Later, alongside the Abrahamic faith, another trend of Judaism arose, which was based on the Law of Moses. It emphasized justification through the law and the earthly blessings that come from it. These Israelites no longer believed in Christ as the propitiator of sins, and in the minds of many, even the heavenly Jerusalem had turned into an earthly Jerusalem.

Moses made a similar covenant with God on Mount Sinai as Abraham did. For he too believed in Christ and the future victory prize in the invisible creation, although his later followers did not. The writer of Hebrews evidently had secret information at his disposal when he writes:

> *By faith Moses, when he became of age, refused to be called the son of Pharaoh's daughter, choosing rather to suffer affliction with the people of God than to enjoy the passing pleasures of sin**, esteeming the reproach of Christ greater riches than the treasures in Egypt**; for he looked to the reward.*
>
> *By faith he forsook Egypt, not fearing the wrath of the king; for he endured as seeing Him who is invisible. By faith he kept the Passover and the sprinkling of blood, lest he who destroyed the firstborn should touch them. (Heb. 11:24-28)*

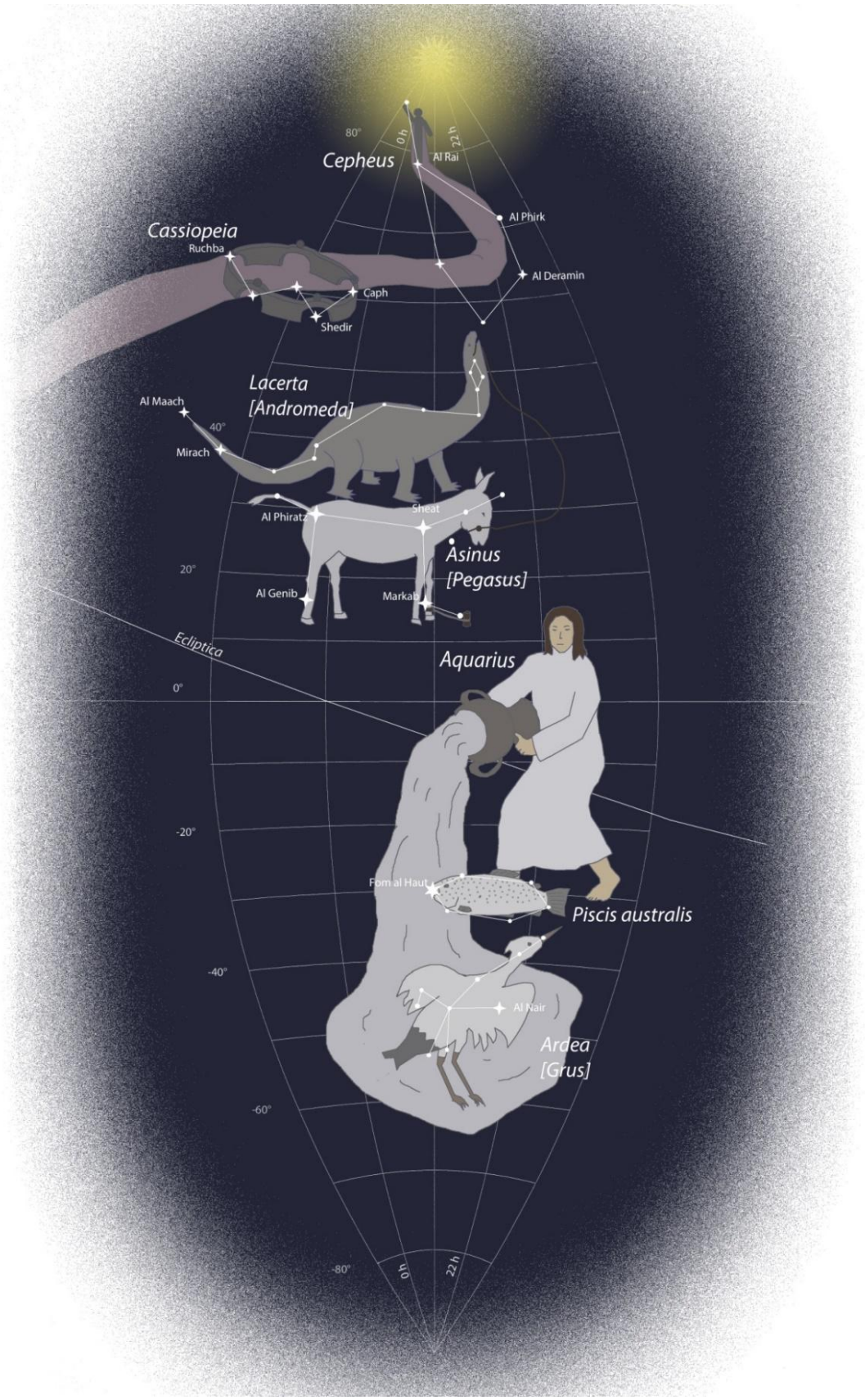
80°
0 h
22 h
Cepheus
Al Rai
Al Phirk
Cassiopeia
Ruchba
Al Deramin
Caph
Shedir
Lacerta
[Andromeda]
Al Maach
40°
Mirach
Sheat
Al Phiratz
Asinus
[Pegasus]
20°
Al Genib
Markab
Ecliptica
Aquarius
0°
-20°
Fom al Haut
Piscis australis
-40°
Al Nair
Ardea
[Grus]
-60°
-80°
0 h
22 h

Figure 29. Aquarius time zone reconstructed.

Two covenants were made on Mount Sinai. Only a few of the nation's elders, along with Moses, made a covenant of faith like Abraham's, as a sign of which they received a special anointing of the Holy Spirit and the gift of faith. (Exodus 24) With others, Christ made a conditional covenant based on the law (Exodus 34), where there was, as it were, an image or a shadow of Christ. According to Hebrews, that second covenant was only a shadow of that better covenant, not its reality. (Heb. 10:1). Even though the people stumbled with their laws already on their way to the land of Canaan, Christ fulfilled his promise and finally led the people there. Each tribe was assigned areas where they were to live.

Belief in Christ, who redeems man and leads him to a good heavenly resurrection, remained for a long time while the nation was in the land of Israel. The writer of Hebrews mentions the names: Gideon, Barak, Samson, Jephthah, David, Samuel and all the prophets who acted as leaders or prophets of the people in those times. Many were tortured to death. They had rejected the deliverance offered to them because they wanted a better resurrection. Others received ridicule and whippings, even chains and imprisonment. They were stoned to death, sawn in half and killed with a sword. They were too good for this world, and so they had to wander in the desert and mountains and live in caves and pits." (Hebrews 11:35-38)

King David, who is said to have been a man after God's own mind, built Israel into a unified state around 1000 BC. God had promised David that his son (descendant) would sit forever on the throne of Israel. (2 Sam 7: 12-16) Therefore, David was a type of Christ. Among other things, in the book of the prophet Ezekiel, in the section where the resurrection of the dead bones of Israel is predicted, the prophet speaks of Christ under the name of King David:

> *"David My servant shall be king over them, and they shall all have one shepherd; they shall also walk in My judgments and observe My statutes, and do them." (Ezek. 37:24)*

David was also a prophet who in his psalm texts brought out his deep faith in Christ. He foresaw the resurrection of Christ and also the hope of his own salvation in Christ.

> *Therefore, being a prophet, and knowing that God had sworn with an oath to him that of the fruit of his body, according to the flesh, He would raise up the Christ to sit on his throne, he, foreseeing this, spoke concerning the resurrection of the Christ, that His soul was not left in Hades, nor did His flesh see corruption. (Acts 2:30-31)*

King David was succeeded by his son Solomon on the throne of Israel. Solomon built the temple in Jerusalem. After this, the kingdom was divided into two parts, the southern state of Judah and the northern state of Israel, which had their own kings. The northern tribes of Israel rejected the southern tribes and did not submit to the ruling family of Judah:

"What share have we in David? We have no inheritance in the son of Jesse. To your tents, O Israel! Now, see to your own house, O David!" So Israel departed to their tents. (1 Kings 12: 16)

By rejecting the line of King David, they were actually rejecting Christ. Many northern kingdom kings submitted to outright idolatry. The clearest example of this is King Ahab and his Phoenician wife Jezebel. Under Jezebel's leadership, idolatry spread so that eventually there were only seven thousand men in the kingdom who did not worship Baal. (1 Kings 19:18) Spiritual decay was followed by poor military success. Assyrian forces conquered northern Israel and moved most of the country's inhabitants away from their tribal lands. Nowadays it is difficult to know where these tribes are because they have merged with other peoples.

After the conquest of northern Israel, the southern state of Judah also gradually rejected Christ. As a result, it experienced attacks from powerful surrounding kingdoms. Judah was destined to be conquered by the Babylonian king Nebuchadnezzar. The Babylonians completely destroyed the city of Jerusalem with its temples and walls and the city's people were taken into exile in Babylon.

The kingdom of Judah was named after the tribe of Judah. However, the kingdom of Judah also included people from other tribes of Israel. By the time of the Babylonian exile, the borders of the tribal lands had already lost their meaning, but the people kept accurate records of their own ancestry, i.e. they still knew which tribe of Israel they belonged to. In addition to the tribe of Judah, at least the entire tribe of Benjamin belonged to the state of Judah.

Events in the world of souls

After their earthly life, many pious Israeli/Jewish souls entered "Abraham's bosom", i.e. their souls were allowed to live in the lands reserved for them in the Paradise of the soul world. The temple city located on the Holy Mountain of the soul world was the center of their worship. Spiritual Israel/Judah consisted of pious souls who maintained a traditional faith in Christ.

The situation of Israel/Judah in the world of souls changed substantially when the beasts of the sea in the abyss came to life. When Satan, Porto and the Prince of Hades were released, terror arose throughout the world of souls. The area on the outskirts of the underworld, where Satan and his forces lived, could be called spiritual Babylonia or Death. A city was also born there, Babylon, the opposite of spiritual Jerusalem. The eyes of Satan and his forces were fixed on the people and city living on the mountain of God. The donkey (Asinus) in the starry sky and the large-sized lizard (Behemoth) on top of it are a picture of spiritual Israel/Judah, oppressed and besieged by Satan's forces.

Behemoth describes the spirit power that sought to oppose the establishment of spiritual Israel/Judah on the mountain of God. In the natural world, Israel/Judah was opposed by Egypt, Philistia, Phoenicia, Edom, Moab, Ammon, etc. These are pictures of the beasts or spirit powers that set themselves against Israel in the world of souls. There, the battle was not fought with physical weapons, as in the natural world, but with spiritual

weapons. The countries mentioned represented the fear, disbelief, powerlessness, defeatism, etc. that they sought to instill in the minds of Israelis/Jews. They implied that their idols were more powerful than the God of Israel and that is why they are so superior in all their battles. When Israel/Judah was shaken in its own faith, it became bound and easy to conquer.

Just as in the natural world, the people of Israel/Judah also decayed in their faith in Christ. Because of the covenant of the law made in the natural world, people who were weaker in their faith in Christ, i.e. those who trusted more in the Law of Moses than in Christ, also were accessed to the Paradise of the soul world. Christ blessed them too, because He was the other party to the covenant made at Sinai. However, because of the zealous emphasis on the law, the worship of Christ was forgotten. As a result, the Holy Spirit had to leave the city. The city's defensive walls failed and the country was no longer protected from Satan's attacks.

The books of the prophets are full of predictions of judgment for Israel/Judah's neighboring countries as well. Although the beasts of the soul world captured God's people, they themselves did not escape punishment. In the natural earth, all the kingdoms that opposed Israel or Judah have lost their power, if not been destroyed. Even more, the beasts of the soul world came to lose their power and strength because they had been emboldened to go against God's people.

There is a remarkable commandment in the Law of Moses that few have been able to explain:

> *You shall set apart to the Lord all that open the womb, that is, every firstborn that comes from an animal which you have; the males shall be the Lord's. But* ***every firstborn of a donkey you shall redeem with a lamb****; and if you will not redeem it, then you shall break its neck. And all the firstborn of man among your sons you shall redeem. (Exodus 13:12-13)*

A donkey's firstborn born among the Israelites had to be redeemed in the same way as a human's firstborn - with a lamb. Otherwise, the donkey had to be killed. According to the command of the law, the donkey was equated to a human being. This tells us that all of Israel (the starry wild ass) had to be redeemed by the blood of the Lamb in order for them to achieve final salvation. Getting to the Paradise of the soul world did not yet guarantee that the Israeli/Jewish souls would be saved once and for all.

The donkey had to be cleaned. Pure blood would be needed for cleansing, but such was not available and the Holy Spirit could not yet give new birth to anyone. All this was known to Cepheus, i.e. Christ, in the starry sky, who was planning his coming into the world. Christ's plan was to come into the world, place himself as a sacrificial lamb for his people, and after that raise his people clean and born-again to his Kingdom. This plan can be seen in the sky as a long Milky Way galaxy that goes through all the heavens all the way to the underworld. The road is two-way: He would return to his former position of power by the same road.

PISCES TIME ZONE

Before coming into the world, Christ saw fit to move the spiritual Israelites/Jews out of Paradise, where they had been allowed to live until now. Therefore, in the world of souls, a similar drama was seen, which happened on the side of the natural world, when the Babylonians captured Jerusalem and took its inhabitants into exile. In the world of souls, Satan was given permission to take control of the people living on the mountain of God and take them to soul Babylon, the walled prison camps at the bottom of the abyss. This is told in the story of the Pisces time zone.

Christ watches the events from his heavenly abode. Despite the emergency of His people, everything is still perfectly under His control. He is waiting for the time when the signs of the starry sky would be fulfilled so that He could come down and save His people who were held captive by Satan.

Capturing soul-Israel/Judah

The soul-Israel and the soul-Judah are captured by beasts in the pattern of the Fish Monster (Cetus), from which the name Whale is used in some translations. In the pattern of the Fishes (Pisces) there are two fishes that represent soul-Israel and soul-Judah. Both are tied to Satan.

Pisces and Cetus – Fishes held captive by a sea monster

In the picture, the Fish Monster (Cetus) has tied two Fishes (Pisces) to himself with a rope. One of the fish tends up, as if towards the sky, the other slightly to the side.

The Hebrew name for the fish pattern is *dagim*, which means fishes. The Syriac name *Nuno* also means fish, as does the Greek *ichtuese* and the Latin *pisces*. *Pi-cot* in Coptic means fish of the future. The Fishes represent the Israelites and Jews who are captives of Satan.

Cetus is a large sea monster that spreads across the Pisces and Aries time zones. It is not a whale, but a fish monster living in the sea. In the Egyptian zodiac of Dendera, its name is *Knem* "subdued". In the classic division of the zodiac, the Fish Monster belongs to the Aries time zone, but in terms of its actual location and matter-of-factly, it belongs to the Pisces time zone.

The Hebrew name for the brightest star (at the jaw) of the fish monster (Cetus) is *Menkar*, which means bound or binding. The second brightest star is called *Diphna* which means "plunged down". The variably bright star at the neck is called *Mira* "the rebel".

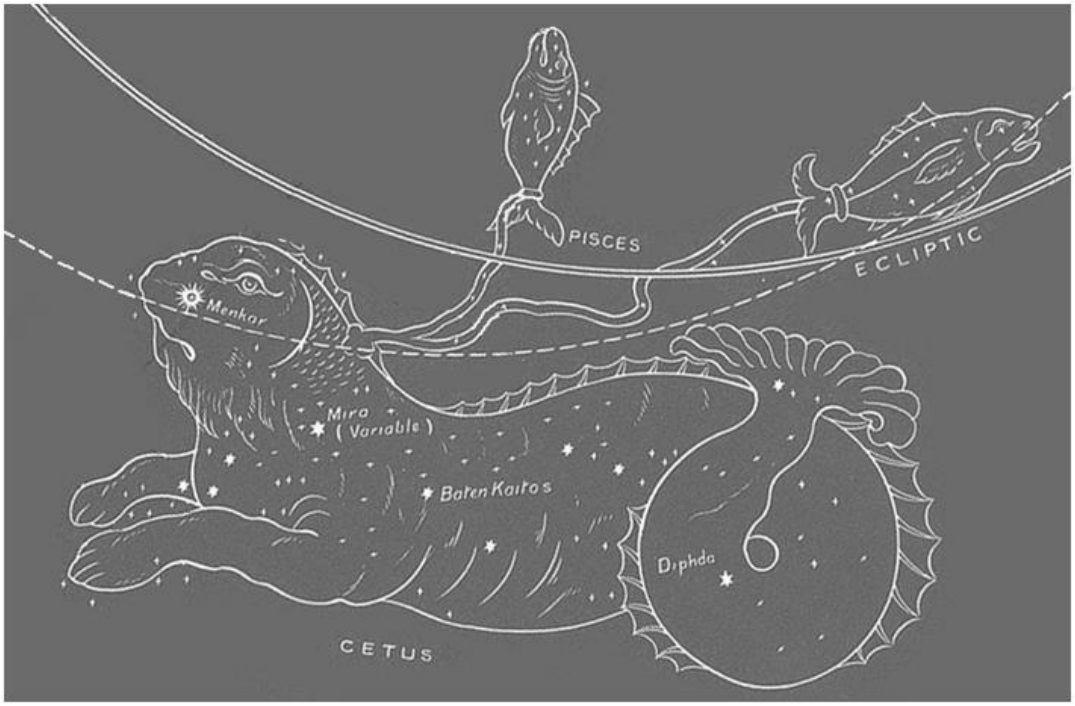

Figure 30. Classical Cetus and Pisces according to Bullinger.

Pisces is connected to the monster by a tie, which is often considered a separate constellation. Its Arabic name is *Al Rishna* and means the bandage.

In classical atlases, Cetus is usually depicted as a horned monster with a fish tail. The beginning of the Leviathan poem in the book of Job is suitable for describing this fish monster, as it mentions that this monster has fish-like features. Some translations call the creature mistakenly a crocodile.

> *"Can you draw out Leviathan with a hook,*
> *Or snare his tongue with a line which you lower?*
> *Can you put a reed through his nose,*
> *Or pierce his jaw with a hook?*
> *Will he make many supplications to you?*
> *Will he speak softly to you?*
> *Will he make a covenant with you?*
> *Will you take him as a servant forever?*
> *Will you play with him as with a bird,*
> *Or will you leash him for your maidens?*
> *Will your companions make a banquet of him?*
> *Will they apportion him among the merchants?*
> *Can you fill his skin with harpoons,*
> *Or his head with fishing spears?*
> *Lay your hand on him; Remember the battle--*
> *Never do it again! (Job 41:1-8)*

One secret about the Leviathan of the Bible is that there are two of them, a fish-like one and a serpent-like one! In chapter 41 of the book of Job, a description of a dragon-like monster is presented, which also appears later in the story of the starry sky. The Jewish commentary work, Talmud, supports the theory of two Leviathans.[26]

In the starry sky, Cetus binds nations in the same way as the beast familiar from the Scorpio time zone. Here that beast appears as if risen from the dead. That's actually how it should have happened.

> *The beast that you saw was, and is not, and will ascend out of the bottomless pit and go to perdition. (Rev. 17:8)*

Cetus is like a resurrected Porto, Satan's female ally. It binds the soul-Judah and the soul-Israel in chains of sin.

Christ goes to save soul-Israel/Judah

Christ goes to save His people, soul-Israel and soul-Judah, in the image of Cepheus. On his way, He founds a city (Cassiopeia) for the spirits of the people He saved.

Cepheus – The Traveling King

Cepheus is the crowned King in the highest heaven. He and the stars associated with Him were already introduced in connection with the Aquarius time zone.

In the following, we return to the book of Job and present the description of Behemoth according to the Septuagint translation:

> *And when it has gone to the steep mountain,*
> *it brings joy to the quadrupeds (giant lizards) of the valley.*
> *It lies under all kinds of trees, papyrus and reeds.*
> *Big trees give it shade with their branches, as do the bushes in the fields.*
> *If the current comes, it won't be about it,*
> *even if Jordan itself rushes into its mouth.*
> *However,* ***one*** *follows it with his eyes,*
> ***one*** *ties it with a rope and pierces its nose.*
> *(Job 40:15-19, LXX)*

The one who follows it with his eyes is Cepheus, who observes on the ceiling of the starry sky. Cepheus is the Christ who is ready to go into the world to save the soul-people of Israel/Judah who have been captured by Satan. He is powerful enough to tie up the enemy with a rope and pierce its nose.

The original hero is therefore not Perseus or Saint George, but Jesus Christ. The prisoner is the Asinus of the time zone of Aquarius, depicting the soul-Israelites/Jews at the foot of the mountain of God. Now the Israelis/Jews have been captured and bound. The captor is the fish-like Leviathan of the book of Job.

[26]BT Baba Bathra 74b

Christ controls situations sovereignly despite the fact that His people had fallen into the power of the enemy. In the picture He appears as the King of Israel and Judah. He is about to embark on a journey to the natural world and through it to the world of souls to face His adversary.

Cassiopeia – The Holy City

The five main stars of Cassiopeia form a bright W-shaped constellation. In the classic star atlas, a small woman sitting on a throne is drawn in its place, although this image is almost upside down and in no way coincides with the star pattern. Traditionally, the design has been interpreted as representing Andromeda's mother. However, both Andromeda and Cassiopeia are fakes.

Cassiopeia means raised to power. The Arabic name *Ruchba* also means elevated to power. The Chaldean name *Dat al Cursa* means about the same. The brightest star *Shedar* means liberated. The second star is called in Hebrew *Caph,* "branch".

The Babylonian queen Semiramis, Nimrod's consort, wanted to attach her own image to the Cassiopeia constellation, giving it the name "Queen of Heaven". She wanted to be the object of divine worship herself. One can be sure that this is not the original picture drawn by God in the starry sky.

According to old tradition, Cassiopeia represented the community of faithful people whom God will exalt to power at the end of days. It represents the heavenly Jerusalem, where Christ will gather the born-again spirits of saved Israelites and Jews at the end of time. Before He went into the world, Christ founded the city for the saved spirits, but so far the city was empty.

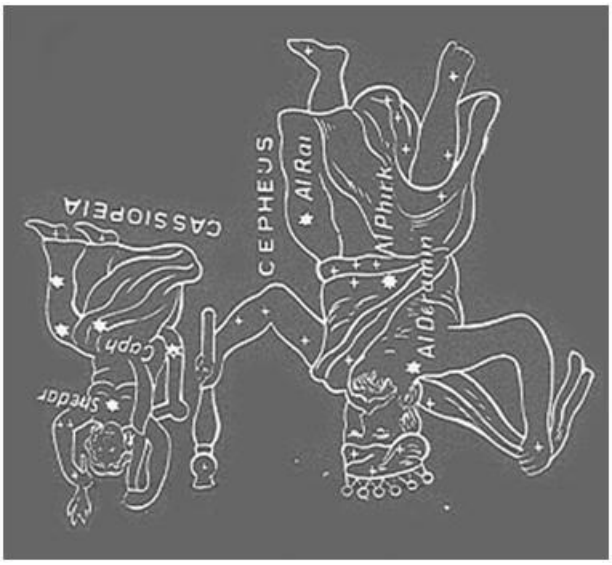

Figure 31. Cepheus and Cassiopeia classically depicted according to Bullinger.

Cassiopeia - The holy city with its walls and gates resembles a crown in shape. In the early days of history, the crown on the ruler's head depicted a city surrounded by walls. The Babylonian queen, Semiramis, coveted this crown for herself, but she was not its right bearer. The right bearer is Christ, who acquires it as His own through His own work.

> *The Gentiles shall see your righteousness, And all kings your glory. You shall be called by a new name, Which the mouth of the Lord will name.You shall also be a crown of glory In the hand of the Lord, And a royal diadem In the hand of your God.*
> *You shall no longer be termed Forsaken, Nor shall your land any more be termed Desolate; But you shall be called Hephzibah (My Beloved), and your land Beulah (My Spouse); For the Lord delights in you, And your land shall be married.*
> *(Isaiah 62:2-4)*

Pisces Time Zone Message

The natural connection

The king of Assyria conquered Samaria and other northern regions of Israel in 722 BC. One of the inscriptions describing his victory says: "I have besieged Samaria and conquered it, taken 27,280 inhabitants captive, I have changed the previous form of government of the land and given the land to be ruled by my princes." Thus ended the independent existence of Northern Israel. The people of Samaria were taken away from their inherited areas of residence and replaced by people from other nations.

Some time after this, however, Assyria's world power began to weaken. As early as around 650 BC, Egypt broke away from Assyria's rule, and soon after Babylon too. Babylonia conquered Assyria's administrative cities in 614 BC and shortly after that the entire Assyrian superpower had turned into the Babylonian superpower.

Jerusalem was first conquered by the Babylonian king Nebuchadnezzar in 597 BC. From then on, the kings of Judah were Babylonian subjects. That was also when the first forced migration took place. The best part of the people were taken to Babel, the capital of Babylonia, some prophets with them. In 586 BC, Nebuchadnezzar conquered the rebellious Jerusalem for the second time. Then the city was almost completely destroyed and the temple was burned. The king of Judah and the rest of the inhabitants of Jerusalem were forcibly transferred to Babylon.

What was the root cause of the nations of Israel and Judah falling under foreign rule? Why were God's people forced out of their own land? The reason could not be other than that they had abandoned their national God, Christ. The original Abrahamic faith, in which Christ had been so central, had turned into another religion in which Christ and the Holy Spirit had been almost forgotten. In addition to that, foreign gods and worship cult had entered the picture (Ezek. 8).

Judaism had changed from a religion of atonement to a religion of law. The Great Day of Atonement, in which the sins of the people were washed away with sacrificial blood, had lost its original meaning. Even though the people celebrated the Day of Atonement, they no longer knew how to connect it to Christ's atonement, which was its message. In

its place had risen a religion based on self-righteousness, the core of which was strict observance of the law. The law of Moses was exalted above all. The priests performed temple services, but they did not realize that their temple was only a picture or a shadow of that heavenly temple in which the throne of Christ is in the Holy of Holies. They also did not understand that Christ, whose one name in the Bible is Melchizedek, was their true High Priest, who brings atonement for the sins of his people through his own blood. The goats and other sacrificial animals they sacrificed were only a picture of Christ's perfect sacrifice that would later be provided.

Abraham, Isaac, Jacob, Moses, etc. had made a covenant with Christ based on faith and faithfulness. Even that, as such, did not bring complete atonement for these patriarchs of the Old Covenant. They too had to wait for Christ's final atoning sacrifice, which they later became part of. However, God wished that the entire nation of Israel could have been joined in a covenant similar to Abraham's. At Mount Sinai, however, it became clear that the people were not ready for it. There was far too much unbelief in Christ among the people.

Finally, Christ made a conditional covenant with them based on the law, so that they could see at least a picture of Him in it. If they followed it, they would receive blessings, otherwise they would face curses on their way. The covenant of the law was not the kind of covenant of the heart that Christ would have desired in relation to His people, but by means of it He could at least keep His people united. Because of His plans for the future, it was important to Christ that He had an allied nation, even though it was not perfect and by no means deserved that position among the nations.

This is a sad story about the apostasy of the people of Israel and Judah. Fortunately, Christ did not abandon his people. Despite everything, He was ready to come to earth to save it, and other nations along with it.

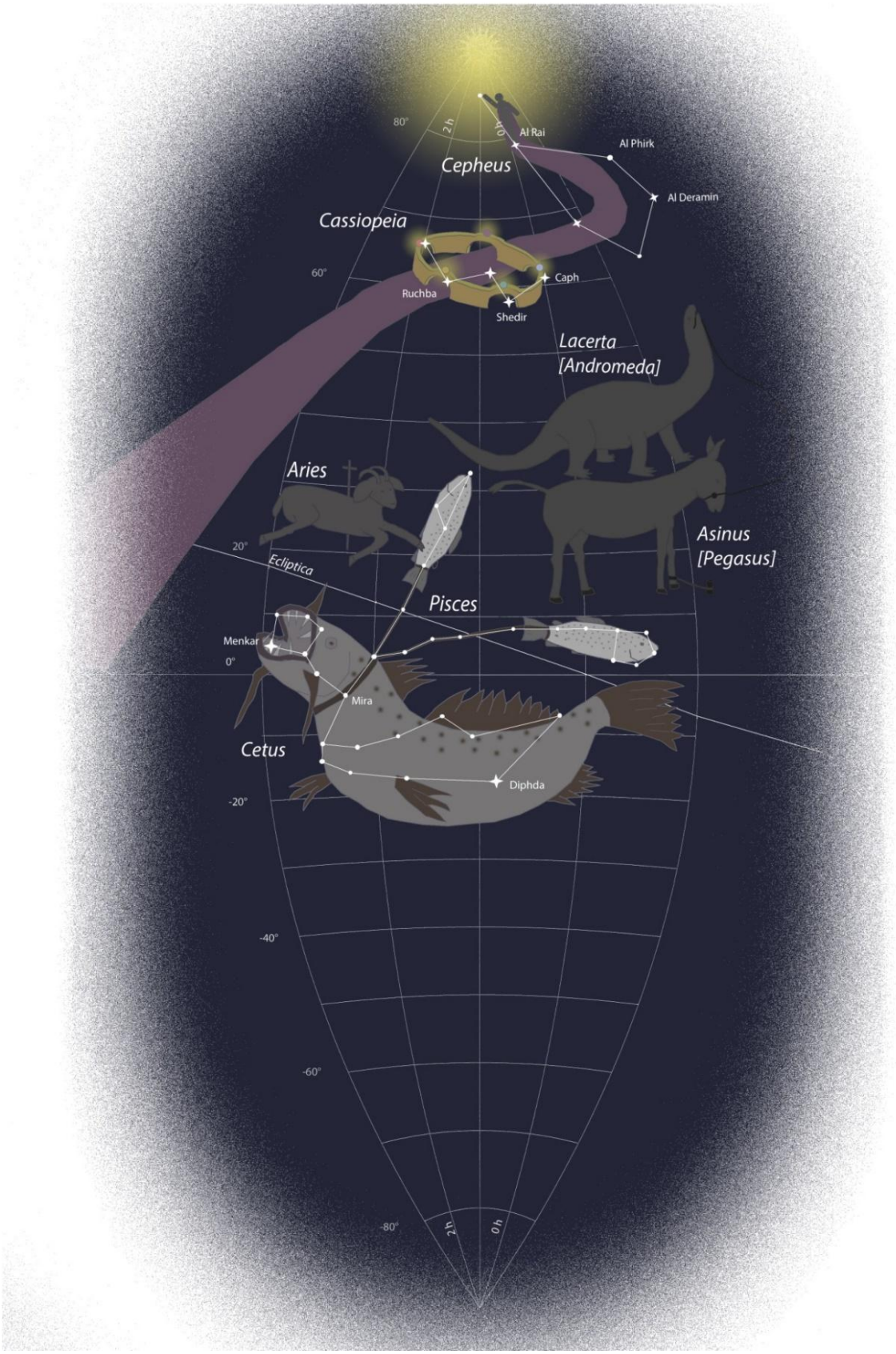
80°
2h
0h
Al Rai
Al Phirk
Cepheus
Al Deramin
Cassiopeia
60°
Caph
Ruchba
Shedir
Lacerta
[Andromeda]
Aries
Asinus
[Pegasus]
20°
Ecliptica
Pisces
Menkar
0°
Mira
Cetus
Diphda
-20°
-40°
-60°
-80°
2h
0h

Figure 32. Time zone of fish reconstructed

Events in the world of souls

The history of Israel and Judah is like a reflection of what happened in the world of souls a little later. What happened in the natural world when Judah was conquered and its people taken into exile is almost a consistent account of what happened in the world of souls. The soul-Israelites who abandoned Christ no longer entered Paradise, but were scattered among the nations in the world of souls. The soul-Judah still ruled the central city of Paradise for the time being, but the protection of the Holy Spirit had gone from them because many of them had abandoned their God, Christ.

Poorly equipped for war, soul-Judah was besieged and conquered by Satan's forces. The entire Jewish soul nation was taken captive to Babylon, the world of souls. In the natural sense, the "beasts" can be understood as the hostile kingdoms surrounding Israel/Judah, Assyria and Babylonia, but the beasts of the soul world were actual spirit powers that captured human souls. In the story of the starry sky, they succeeded in capturing the people who lived in and around soul-Jerusalem and took them to the prison camps of the abyss, to spiritual Babylonia.

Christ allowed Satan to do this because He knew He would come later to save His people. When He came, the soul-Israelites/Jews would be freed from Satan's chains and then those who were ready for a true covenant relationship with Him would be separated. Without personal union with Christ, no one could be a true Israelite/Jew and could not enter the holy places that Christ had reserved for them.

The monster holding the fish captive is the enemy of the soul-Israelites/Jews, who seeks to drag Christ's people back into the kingdom of the "fishes".

> *Why do You make men like fish of the sea,*
> *Like creeping things that have no ruler over them?*
> *They take up all of them with a hook,*
> *They catch them in their net,*
> *And gather them in their dragnet.*
> *Therefore they rejoice and are glad.*
> *Therefore they sacrifice to their net,*
> *And burn incense to their dragnet;*
> *Because by them their share is sumptuous*
> *And their food plentiful.*
> *Shall they therefore empty their net,*
> *And continue to slay nations without pity?*
> *(Hab. 1:14-17)*

In the next chapter, the story of the soul-Israel and the soul-Judah is brought to a happy conclusion. Christ will come and free his people who were taken to soul-Babylon.

ARIES TIME ZONE

In the Aries time zone, Christ is born from above into the natural world with only one goal in mind: He wants to die for the sins of mankind and save his people from Satan's slavery. At His death, He penetrates to the bottom of the abyss and frees soul-Israel and soul-Judah, who are captives of Satan there. On the way back to Paradise souls of other nations also join their ranks. All of them will have their sins forgiven and they will be born-again in spirit. When they get there, their spirits are raised to the heaven of spirits, but as for souls, they remain in the Paradise of the world of souls.

Christ is born into the world and dies

Christ is born into the natural world and dies as a sacrificial lamb in the pattern of Aries. After His death, He penetrates into the soul-Babylon at the bottom of the abyss and goes to free His captive people there.

Aries - The atonement

In the Aries pattern, there is a relatively calm-looking ram lying on the ground. The Hebrew name of the pattern is *Taleh*, which means lamb. *Al Hamal* in Arabic and *Amroo* in Syriac also mean sheep. The Greek name *Krios* as well as the Latin *Aries* mean ram. Aries is a male sheep.

The brightest star is called in Arabic *El Nath*, which means wounded or slain. The Arabic name for this is *Ras al Thalita*, which means the triangular head of the lamb. The Greek name *Deltoton* means triangle. The second brightest star is called *Al Sheratan*, which means the bruised or wounded. The Hebrew name for the third brightest star is *Mesartim*, which means bound.

Figure 33 . Classic Aries

The ram was one of the sacrificial animals of the Old Testament. It refers to Jesus and His sacrificial death. A ram was sacrificed instead of Isaac (Genesis 22:13) just as Jesus was sacrificed instead of the people who would otherwise have perished with Satan.

In some old star atlases, instead of an adult ram, a lamb, a young ram, is shown. The association of Christ with the lamb has been clear since the beginning of time, when people could sacrifice a lamb as a sign of their faith in Him. Based on the New Testament, the connection is also clear:

> *knowing that you were not redeemed with corruptible things, like silver or gold, from your aimless conduct received by tradition from your fathers, but with the precious blood of Christ, as of a lamb without blemish and without spot. (1 Pet. 1:18-19)*
>
> *And I looked, and behold, in the midst of the throne and of the four living creatures, and in the midst of the elders, stood a Lamb as though it had been slain, having seven horns and seven eyes, which are the seven Spirits of God sent out into all the earth. (Rev.5:6)*

The symbol of the ram therefore means Jesus Christ, who came into the world to die for people and with his blood to atone for people's sins. By this act, He broke the bonds that had locked human spirits and souls in the dominion of Satan. This is how He made it possible for people to get rid of Satan and be united with Him.

Christ defeats Satan and frees his people

The three figures, Eridanus, Caput Feri [Lepus] and Orion, tell how Christ beats Satan in the bottom of Hades. One branch of Eridanus represents a fiery current, the other represents Satan himself in the form of the Monster (Ferus). The figure of a Hare (Lepus) under Orion's foot is actually the head of a Monster (Caput feri), with a fiery stream issuing from its open mouth. Orion, which actually belongs to the Taurus time zone, represents Christ striking Satan and crushing his head.

Eridanus and Ferus – The monster lying in the stream

Eridanus has traditionally been understood as the underworld stream. The stream runs across the sky in the southern half of the starry sky. In the beginning, the stream was not connected to water as much as to fire. In the Egyptian zodiac of Dendera, its name was *Peh-ta-t,* or mouth of the stream. The brightest star is called in Hebrew *Achernar*, which means the end of the river. The second brightest star is called *Cursa* (near the upper end of the river) and means bent down. The third brightest star *Zourac* means flowing. Other star names are *Phaet* "mouth" and *Ozha* "going forward".

Under Orion's left foot is a hare (Lepus). The foot is raised to crush the hare's head. The Latin name *Lepus* means hare. The brightest star in Lepus is called in Hebrew *Arnebo*, which means “enemy of the Coming one”. Other star names are *Nibal* "crazy", *Rakis*

"bound" and *Sugia* "betrayer". The names indicate that the animal under Orion's foot is an image of Satan.

The appearance of the hare in the star atlas seems strange. The hare is not a biblical animal, so apparently it is not an original design, although the hare is mentioned in the list of forbidden animals, Deuteronomy 14:7. The meaning of Eridanus, the abyssal stream, in the story of the stars is also not entirely clear.

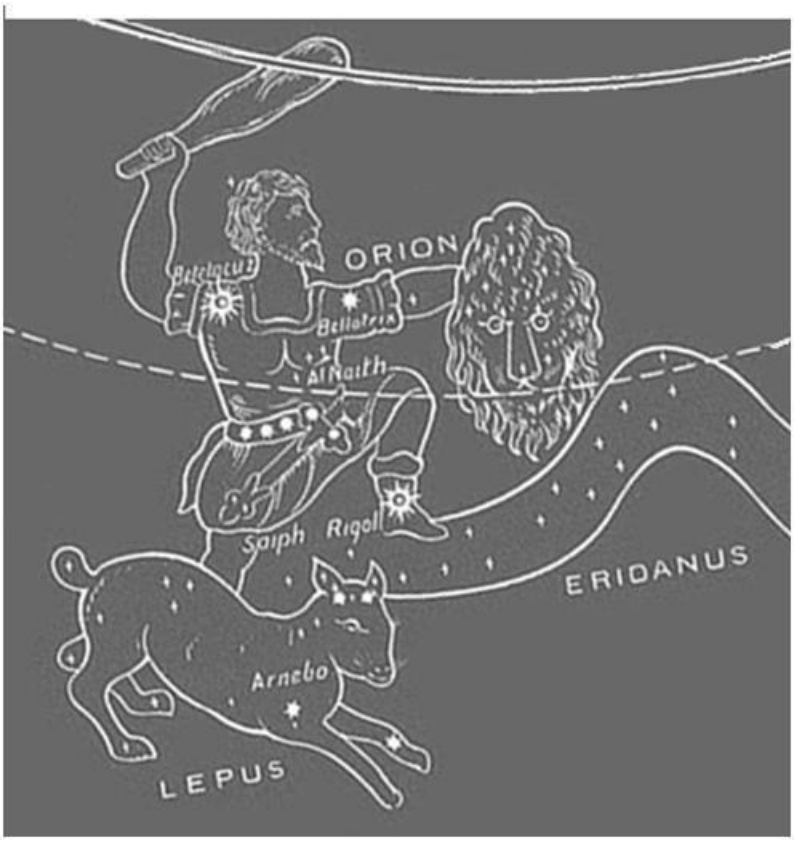

Figure 34 . Classical Orion, Hare (Lepus) and Eridanus according to Bullinger.

What are the original patterns under Orion's foot? The following information serves as a clue: Some old pictorial star atlases depicted not only the stream, but also the god of the stream lying along the stream. [27] In the original design, there was not only a stream, but also the god of that stream, who is Satan himself in the form of a dragon. This is why Eridanus' figure is two-branched. The upper branch belongs to the monster *(Ferus)* and the lower to the stream of water rushing from the monster's mouth. The stream ends at the star *Achernar*, where it is as if the earth swallowed the fiery water intended to kill the people of Christ.

[27]Allen RH Star Names. Their Lore and Meaning. Point Eridanus.

In the beginning, there was no hare pattern under Orion's foot, but the monster's large head *(Caput Feri)* is placed on it. The Egyptian name of the pattern, Peh-ta-t, means the dragon's mouth, from which fire, smoke and water pour out.

As brought up in connection with the Pisces time zone, there are two Leviathan monsters. One is a fish-like water monster in the Piscean time zone, the other is a writhing dragon that appears here at the feet of Christ awaiting his final judgment. The following is part of the Book of Job's description of the latter Leviathan, who is *the Ferus* of the starry sky.

> *Strength dwells in his neck,*
> *And sorrow dances before him.*
> *The folds of his flesh are joined together;*
> *They are firm on him and cannot be moved.*
> *His heart is as hard as stone,*
> *Even as hard as the lower millstone.*
> *When he raises himself up, the mighty are afraid;*
> *Because of his crashings they are beside themselves.*
> *Though the sword reaches him, it cannot avail;*
> *Nor does spear, dart, or javelin.*
> *He regards iron as straw,*
> *And bronze as rotten wood.*
> *The arrow cannot make him flee;*
> *Slingstones become like stubble to him.*
> *Darts are regarded as straw;*
> *He laughs at the threat of javelins.*
> *His undersides are like sharp potsherds;*
> *He spreads pointed marks in the mire.*
> *He makes the deep boil like a pot;*
> *He makes the sea like a pot of ointment.*
> *He leaves a shining wake behind him;*
> *One would think the deep had white hair*
> *On earth there is nothing like him,*
> *Which is made without fear.*
> *He beholds every high thing;*
> *He is king over all the children of pride."*
> *(Job 41:22-34)*

However, note what is said before this:

> *No one is so fierce that he would dare stir him up.* ***Who then is able to stand against Me? Who has preceded Me, that I should pay him? Everything under heaven is Mine.*** *(Job 41: 10-11*

The Septuagint translation this idea is expressed even more clearly. In it, God says that he has already begun the preparations for the end for Leviathan (Satan), because "who can resist me?" God still asks: "Who can resist me and remain? For the whole world under heaven is mine." So, the dragon is a terrible beast and much stronger than a human,

but it has no right to oppose God. Although human weapons are ineffective against it, at the foot of Jesus Christ its head will be crushed.

In the original image of Eridanus, a bird is also depicted along with the dragon. The Egyptian name for the bird is *Bashti-beki*. Bashti means "confused" and Beki "disappearing". The bird is not in the classic atlas, but there are other evidences of its original appearance. The second-brightest star, *Cursa,* has an alternative name, *Al Thalim*, which means ostrich. In addition, there is a star called *Azha* or *Al Udhiyy*, which means the ostrich's nest. Still near the nest, there is a star called *Al Baid*, which means egg, and another called *Al Kaid*, which means broken eggshells.

Ostrich is a bird that cannot fly. It describes captive Israel/Judah. The book of Job gives the following description of it:

> *"The wings of the ostrich wave proudly,*
> *But are her wings and pinions like the kindly stork's?*
> *For she leaves her eggs on the ground,*
> *And warms them in the dust;*
> *She forgets that a foot may crush them,*
> *Or that a wild beast may break them.*
> *She treats her young harshly, as though they were not hers;*
> *Her labor is in vain, without concern,*
> *Because God deprived her of wisdom,*
> *And did not endow her with understanding.*
> *When she lifts herself on high,*
> *She scorns the horse and its rider.*
> *(Job 39:13-18)*

The ostrich, occurs at the end of the Dragon's tail, in the deep south, in the abyssal stream. The dragon is like treading on the nest of the ostrich, which is at the height of the equator. The nest means the crushed Jerusalem of the 3rd heaven. A flightless bird, unable to protect its nest, is a metaphor for spiritual impotence and foolishness. It describes the spiritual condition of Israel/Judah before the captivity of Satan.

The *Phoenix* bird, whose prophetic narrative is presented in the Capricorn time zone, appears in the southern sky, right next to the Ostrich. It's just like rescuing the Ostrich drifting along with the current of the abyss. The picture tells about the fact that when Christ died, he went deep into the abyss to free his people who had fallen into Satan's grip. The Phoenix is not one of the classic four constellations, but is probably the original. It has been a symbol of immortality in many religions.

The constellation of Orion will be introduced later in connection with the Taurus time zone. However, it is an essential part of the narrative of the Aries time zone in the sense that Orion is Christ crushing the head of Satan (the dragon) with his foot. That's what He did deep in the Hades when He penetrated into Satan's dwelling places and set the captives free there. Christ had reconciled man by his death, and Satan no longer had the right to hold captive those people who acknowledged Him as Lord.

A joyful homecoming

The freed soul-Israel and the soul-Judah leaves jubilantly to follow Christ, who leads his people back to Paradise in the image of Perseus. The original design of Perseus shows Christ and a donkey.

Perseus - Christ Breaking the Chains

In the classical design, Perseus in an unnatural position carries a sword in one hand and the head of a beast, which he has cut off with the sword, in the other.

Perseus means breaker. The name of the star at Perseus' foot, *Athik*, means the same in Hebrew. The brightest star *Mirfak* means helper. The Arabic name of the second star, *Al Genib,* means the one who carries away.

Hebrew names appear on the head of the animal carried by Perseus: *Medusa*, trampled under foot, *Rosh Satan*, head of the enemy, *Al Oneh* subdued. The brightest star on the cut head varies in intensity. Its name is *Al Gol* and simply means the head.

In the star atlas of Dendera, the figure of Perseus has a man and a donkey. The donkey could very well be the same animal that is bound and subdued by the devil in the Aquarius time zone.

The Greek hero figure presented in the classical atlas is not original, although Greek stories usually have their motifs from the starry sky. The original hero who breaks the chains of the enemy is Jesus Christ. There is no need to change the name Perseus, as long as we understand that it does not refer to Greek mythology, but to Jesus Christ breaking Satan's strongholds in the abyss.

In the original constellation, the hero does not hold the enemy's head under his arm either, but the head belongs to a living Donkey (Asinus), which Christ has freed from the enemy's bonds. Now Christ rides upon it. The donkey represents captive spiritual Israel/Judah, whom Christ came to free from the bottom of Hades.

Figure 35 . Perseus of Dendera.

The whole Jewish people knew the prophecy that the Messiah would come to Zion riding on a donkey

> *"Rejoice greatly, O daughter of Zion!*
> *Shout, O daughter of Jerusalem!*
> *Behold, your King is coming to you;*
> *He is just and having salvation,*
> *Lowly and riding on a donkey,*
> *A colt, the foal of a donkey.*
> *(Zech. 9:9).*

In the figure of Perseus, Christ takes back to Paradise those soul-Israelites/Jews who accept His atonement in faith by acknowledging Him as their Lord and Savior. There they experience new birth through the Holy Spirit, who again rules the city.

80°
4 h
2 h
Cassiopeia
60°
Auriga
Perseus
Mirfak
40°
Al Gol
Aries
Athik
Ras al Thalitha
El Natik
Al Sheratan
Pisces
Orion
Ferus
Al Baid
Al Udha al Na'am
Al Kaid
Rigol
Cetus
Caput feri
[Lepus]
-40°
Eridanus
Nair al Zaurac
Struthio
Phoenix
Achernar
-60°
-80°
4 h
2 h

Figure 36. Aries time zone reconstructed.

Aries time zone message

The natural connection

The natural Judah was captive in Babylon for only a short time. About seventy years after the Babylonian king had conquered Jerusalem and taken its people into exile, Cyrus the Persian king conquered Babylonia. After gaining power in Babylonia, he gave the Jews permission to return to their former places of residence and rebuild their capital city with its temples.

Jesus Christ was born among the Jewish people at the beginning of our era about 2000 years ago. Christ's life was full of miracles, but the greatest miracle happened at His death: on the third day, Jesus Christ rose from the dead. Through this event, God testified that Jesus is indeed the Son of God and that everything He had said while He was alive was true.

It had already been understood since ancient times that the sacrificial death of the Messiah was depicted in the Aries time zone, which would be the liberation for all people from the bonds of sin and the devil. This is the culmination of God's salvation plan. Before Jesus Christ came into the world, many considered Aries in the starry sky as a guarantee that God would keep his promise and send the Savior in due time. For the generations that lived after the time of Christ, Aries has been a testimony of redemption carried out at the right time.

At the time of Jesus' birth, most Jews expected a sword-wielding warlord to be their savior rather than a sacrificial lamb, since many of the prophecies about Him were military in nature. They expected to be freed from the oppressive surrounding powers by military force. They did not understand that Jesus was God who came to free both the living and the dead Israelites/Jews from the power of Satan. In this context, all the prophecies uttered about Christ came true - including the military ones, because in the world of souls Christ appeared as a military commander who destroyed Satan's prison camp and set the prisoners free.

Few people understood the symbolic signs related to the life of Jesus, such as the meaning of the Donkey in the starry sky. Few knew that it meant Israel/Judah, whom Christ was to deliver from Satan's power. Jesus knew it and that's why, shortly before his death, he asked his disciples to bring him a donkey on which he would ride to celebrate the Passover in Jerusalem. Jesus mounted his horse in Bethany, the place where He had raised Lazarus from the dead a little earlier. He rode a donkey directly into the temple area from the east gate of Jerusalem while the crowds praised and showed the honor due to the Messiah. With this act, Jesus consciously connected Himself with the aforementioned Zechariah prophecy (Zech. 9:9). Every Gospel tells about Jesus riding a donkey to Jerusalem. The following is an excerpt from the Gospel of Mark.

> *Then they brought the colt to Jesus and threw their clothes on it, and He sat on it. And many spread their clothes on the road, and others cut down leafy branches from the trees and spread them on the road. Then those who went before and*

those who followed cried out, saying: "Hosanna! 'Blessed is He who comes in the name of the Lord!' Blessed is the kingdom of our father David That comes in the name of the Lord! Hosanna in the highest!" (Mark 11: 7-10)

A donkey should not have been brought into the temple grounds, as it was an unclean animal. However, Jesus brought it there to be "cleansed", because that donkey represented the Jewish people, among whom He lived. Jesus was ready to take the sin of the people upon Himself and die for it. This is how every Jew present saw that mind-blowing spectacle.

So, it is historically true that Jesus rode a donkey to Jerusalem, but as such it would seem to remain only a kind of provocation. He was not called King of the Jews in the worldly sense, and His crown of rulership became a crown of thorns on Calvary's cross. The rulers of the country, the clergy and the great majority of the people did not consider Jesus a suitable person to be their leader. So, Jesus' Passover celebration ended with His execution. But what does that constellation of the hero riding the donkey actually say?

Events in the world of souls

There is little information in the Bible about what Jesus did during the three days He spent in the world of souls after His death. 1. The letter of Peter mentions that Christ "went and preached to the spirits in captivity". (1 Pet. 3:19) In that passage, there is a special reference to those people who had been disobedient in the days of Noah. The New Testament does not say more than this, but based on the books of the Old Testament prophets, it can be concluded that something else happened in connection with Christ's death. There is also an extra-Biblical legend about Jesus' trip to the bottom of the Hades, where He broke the doors of Satan's prison camps and set the prisoners free.

The journey of Jesus in the world of souls according to Isaiah

As stated earlier, Bible prophecies do not only refer to events in natural Israel or Judah. In spite of the fact that they relate to historical events in the natural earth, they mostly actually tell of the fateful phases of soul-Israel or soul-Judah in the world of souls. So, for example, many prophecies in the book of Isaiah can be connected to events in the world of souls. The people of Israel/Judah were kept behind gates and bars in the darkest abyss, in the prison camps of Satan and the Prince of hell. Then God commands to speak gently to the people of Jerusalem.

"Comfort, yes, comfort My people!" Says your God. "Speak comfort to Jerusalem, and cry out to her, That her warfare is ended, That her iniquity is pardoned; For she has received from the Lord's hand Double for all her sins."

The voice of one crying in the wilderness: "Prepare the way of the Lord; Make straight in the desert A highway for our God. Every valley shall be exalted And every mountain and hill brought low; The crooked places shall be made straight And the rough places smooth; The glory of the Lord shall be revealed, And all

flesh shall see it together; For the mouth of the Lord has spoken." (Isaiah 40:1-5)

The Persian king who conquered Babylonia and freed the natural Jews who were captives there was named Cyrus. In the following prophecy, this pseudonym is used of Christ, who penetrates deep into Hades to crush all Satan's devices and free the human souls imprisoned there. Isaiah's prophecy to Cyrus (Christ) goes like this:

> *"Thus says the Lord to His anointed, To Cyrus, whose right hand I have held-- To subdue nations before him And loose the armor of kings, To open before him the double doors, So that the gates will not be shut: 'I will go before you And make the crooked places straight; I will break in pieces the gates of bronze And cut the bars of iron. I will give you the treasures of darkness And hidden riches of secret places, That you may know that I, the Lord, Who call you by your name, Am the God of Israel. (Isaiah 45:1-3)*

The Lord has now redeemed his servant Jacob. The departure invitation from soul-Babylonia reads like this:

> *Go forth from Babylon! Flee from the Chaldeans! With a voice of singing, Declare, proclaim this, Utter it to the end of the earth; Say, "The Lord has redeemed His servant Jacob!" And they did not thirst When He led them through the deserts; He caused the waters to flow from the rock for them; He also split the rock, and the waters gushed out. (Isaiah 48:20-21)*

The Lord will bring them back to Mount Zion, to the city of Jerusalem:

> *Awake, awake! Put on your strength, O Zion; Put on your beautiful garments, O Jerusalem, the holy city! For the uncircumcised and the unclean Shall no longer come to you. Shake yourself from the dust, arise; Sit down, O Jerusalem! Loose yourself from the bonds of your neck, O captive daughter of Zion. For thus says the Lord: "You have sold yourselves for nothing, And you shall be redeemed without money." (Isa. 52: 1-3)*

Joyful homecoming:

> *"For you shall go out with joy, And be led out with peace; The mountains and the hills Shall break forth into singing before you, And all the trees of the field shall clap their hands. Instead of the thorn shall come up the cypress tree, And instead of the brier shall come up the myrtle tree; And it shall be to the Lord for a name, For an everlasting sign that shall not be cut off." (Isaiah 55:12-13)*

The prophecies of Isaiah mentioned above are just examples of all the prophecies that tell about the release of the spiritual nation of Israel/Judah from the prison camps of Hades. Tradition tells about the same thing as if it had already happened.

The Gospel of Nicodemus

The Catholic and Orthodox churches have managed to preserve the traditional knowledge related to the death of Jesus better than the Protestant churches. They have preserved the tradition that when Christ died He went to the bottom of the underworld,

where Satan held human souls prisoner. Christ literally broke down the gates of the abyss and led His people there to freedom. On the way to the Paradise of the 3rd heaven, He symbolically held the hand of Adam, the forefather of mankind, who, together with his wife Eve, fell into sin and was expelled from Paradise.

The traditional knowledge of the Catholic and Orthodox Church about Christ's journey to the underworld is largely based on the apocryphal book of the New Testament called the Gospel of Nicodemus [28]. Many consider the author of this book to be a Pharisee named Nicodemus, who appears in the 3rd chapter of the Gospel of John. In any case, the book tells how the believers generally thought about the events in the world of souls during the three days that Christ spent there. The story is also clearly connected to the aforementioned Bible prophecies.

In the Gospel of Matthew, it is mentioned how many dead rose from their graves in connection with the death of Jesus (Matthew 27:53). The Gospel of Nicodemus sheds further light on this remarkable matter as well. According to it, the two sons of old Simeon mentioned in the Gospel of Luke (Luke 2:25), Carinus and Lentius, rose from the dead to tell what happened deep in the abyss when Christ descended there. The starting point for the story was that all the soul-Israelites/Jews, including the prophets, were prisoners of the Prince of hell in the world of souls. Carinus and Lentius thus began their narrative.

> When we were together with our fathers deep in the abyss, in the heart of darkness, suddenly a golden sun appeared in the sky and a huge purple light illuminated the whole place.
>
> Then, Adam, the father of mankind, together with all the patriarchs and prophets, rejoiced and said: "That light belongs to the Creator of eternal light, who has promised to transfer us to eternal light." And the prophet Isaiah cried: “This is the Light of the Father, the Son of God, of whom I prophesied while I was alive on earth: 'The land of Zebulun and the land of Naphtali, beyond the Jordan, the people who walked in darkness saw a great light. To those who dwelt in the land of the shadow of death, the light dawned.' Now He has come and He will enlighten us who sit in the midst of death.” (Isaiah 9:1)
>
> While we were rejoicing together at the light that shone above us, our father Simeon came to us and congratulated everyone, saying: "Praise the Lord Jesus Christ, the Son of God, whom as a little baby I took in my arms in the temple. Moved by the Holy Spirit, I testified about Him, saying: "Now my eyes have seen the Salvation that God has prepared for all peoples, the Light that will become light for the Gentiles and glorify His people Israel." (Luke 2: 29-32). All the saints who were in the depths of the abyss rejoiced even more when they heard this.
>
> After that, a hermit-looking man appeared. Everyone asked him, "Who are you?" He answered: “I am the voice of one crying in the wilderness, John the Baptist, a prophet of the Most High, who went to prepare the way for His coming and to share with His people the knowledge of salvation and the forgiveness of sins. And when I, John, saw Jesus coming to me, moved by the Holy Spirit, I said: 'Behold, the Lamb of God, who takes

[28] The Gospel of Nicodemus is a writing from the first Christian centuries. It tells about Christ's interrogation, judgment, death and the miracles that happened in connection with death. The work is also known as the Acts of Pontius Pilate.

away the sins of the world.' And I baptized Him in the stream of Jordan, and I saw the Holy Spirit descending upon Him in the form of a dove, and I heard a voice from heaven saying, 'This is my beloved Son, in whom I am well pleased.' (Mat. 3:13-17) And now I have come in the same way from before to announce to you that the Son of God will soon come to us and just like a spring day He will bring from on high to us who live in darkness and the shadow of death."

When our father Adam heard that Jesus had been baptized in the Jordan, he called his son Seth to him and said: "Tell these descendants of yours, the patriarchs and the prophets, about the things you heard from the archangel Michael, when I, when I was sick, sent you to the gates of Paradise to ask God for ointment on my head."

Then Set came closer to the patriarchs and prophets and said: "I, Set, while I was praying to God at the gates of Paradise, I saw the angel of the Lord, Michael, coming to me. He said, 'The Lord has sent me to you. I have been assigned to take care of human bodies. I tell you, Seth, don't cry to God anymore that He will give the oil of the tree of grace to cure your father Adam's headache, because you can't possibly get it until the last days, that is, after five thousand five hundred years. Then Christ, the most merciful Son of God, will come to earth and raise Adam's human body again. At the same time, the bodies of all the dead will be raised and when He comes, He will be baptized in the Jordan. Then He will anoint with the oil of grace all who believe in Him. And the oil of His grace will continue to flow to the next generations, those who are born of water and the Holy Spirit to eternal life. And when then the most merciful Son of God, Jesus Christ, comes to earth, he will lead our father Adam to Paradise, to the tree of mercy.¨"

When all the patriarchs and prophets heard these things, they rejoiced all the more.

(Gospel of Nicodemus. Chapters 13 and 14)

After that, Beelsebub, i.e. the Prince of hell, and Satan had a stern conversation. They feared they were in trouble if those strange underworld light phenomena were a sign that Jesus of Nazareth was coming to their place. During his life on earth, Jesus had already shown his great power by capturing e.g. Lazarus from their hands.

While Satan and the prince of hell were still talking with each other, suddenly there was a strong voice like thunder or a stormy wind: "Lift up the gates, you princes, and lift up high, you eternal doors, when the King of Glory enters." (Ps. 24:7) When the Prince of hell heard this, he said to Satan: "Get out of my dwelling places. If you are a mighty warrior, go to battle with the King of Glory. But what could you do for Him?" So he threw Satan out of that place.

The Prince of hell said to his wicked servants: "Close the cruel bronze gates and fasten them with iron bars and fight bravely so that we do not become prisoners." But when the whole crowd of saints heard this, they cried out in a loud voice to the Prince of hell: "Open the gates so that the King of Glory may enter." And the prophet David cried: "Did I not prophesy when I was on earth like this: 'If only people would give thanks to the Lord for His goodness and for His wonderful works that He has done. For He has broken down the gates of bronze and broken the bars of iron. He has taken them to himself despite the evil and unrighteous deeds of men.'" (Ps.107: 15-17)

After this, the prophet Isaiah spoke in the same way to the saints: "Did I not prophesy correctly while I was still alive on earth: 'The dead will live and the dead will rise from their graves and those who are in earth will rejoice, for the morning dew of the Lord refreshes the earth.' (Isa.26:19) And the second time I said: 'Death, where is your victory, where is your sting?'" (Hos. 13: 14, 1 Cor. 15: 55).

When the saints heard all these words of Isaiah, they said to the Prince of hell: "Open your gates and remove your iron bars, for now you will be bound and powerless." Then there was a loud voice, like the voice of thunder, saying, “Lift up your gates, you princes. Ye gates of hell, lift up high, that the King of Glory may enter.”

Hearing the same voice, the Prince of hell shouted as if he was ignorant: "Who is that King of Glory?" Then David answered the Prince of hell and said: "I understand the words of that voice, because I once spoke them in the spirit. And now, I say to you: The Lord, strong and mighty, and Lord, mighty in battle, He is the King of Glory and He is the Lord of heaven and earth. He has looked down and heard the cry of the captives and has come to set free those who are appointed to death. And now, you sneaky Prince of hell, open your gate so that the King of Glory can enter, for He is the Lord of earth and heaven."

And while David was thus speaking, the mighty Lord appeared in human form. and enlightened all the places that had always been in darkness. He broke the chains that no one had been able to break before and with irresistible force penetrated to those who sat deep in the darkness of sin and in the lands of the shadow of death.

(Gospel of Nicodemus. Chapter 16)

When Christ came to the places of death and illuminated the whole place, all the devil's forces were terrified. Then the King of Glory caught the Prince of hell and stripped him of all power. The Prince of hell accused Satan of being stupid when he had killed Christ and brought Him to the gates of the abyss.

Then Jesus stretched out his hand and said, “Come to me, all my saints, who have been made in my likeness, who were cursed by the fruit of the forbidden tree and by the devil who possessed death. Live now through my cross. The devil, the prince of this world, and death have been defeated.

Then all the saints gathered together under the hand of the Most High God, and Jesus Christ took Adam by the hand and said to him: "Peace to you and to all your righteous descendants who are mine."

After that, Adam, throwing himself at the feet of Jesus, said to Jesus with tears and in a moved voice: "I praise you, Lord, because you have raised me up and have not allowed my enemies to rejoice over me. My Lord, my God, I cried out to you and you healed me. O my Lord, thou hast raised up my soul from the grave, thou hast kept me alive, and I have not fallen into the depths of the pit. Sing to the Lord, all you His saints, and give thanks that His holiness has remembered you. For His wrath lasts but a moment, but His mercy is life.”

In the same way, all the other saints stood at Jesus' feet and said with one voice: "You have come, Savior of the world, and you have truly fulfilled all that is written about You in the Law and the Prophets. You have freed the living with your cross and you have come down to us so that by your death on the cross you would free us from hell and by your power from death. Oh, Lord, as you have placed your sign in the heavens and you have placed your cross as a sign of atonement on earth, so Lord, place the cross as a sign of your victory also in hell, so that death will no longer have dominion there.”

Then the Lord stretched out His hand and made the sign of the cross over Adam and over all His saints. And taking Adam by the hand, He rose up from the abyss, and all the saints

> of God followed Him. Then the royal prophet David boldly burst out to speak: "Sing to the Lord a new song, for He has done wonderful things, His right hand and His holy arm have given Him great victory. The Lord has made known his salvation, He has revealed his righteousness to the Gentiles." And all the saints said: "Blessed be He who comes in the name of the Lord. The Lord has glorified us. This is our God forever. May he reign over us forever and ever. Amen."
>
> In the same way, all the prophets spoke in His praise and followed the Lord. Then the Lord, holding Adam by the hand, handed him over to the archangel Michael and led them to Paradise, which was full of grace and glory.
>
> (Gospel of Nicodemus. Chapter 19)

This is the ultimate message of Christ riding a donkey. Christ saved the pious souls of his people from the slavery of Satan and the Prince of hell, and took them to the Paradise of the 3rd heaven. On the way, they could confess Christ as their Lord and Savior, if they had not done so before. Then they were born-again in spirit.

What happened to them after that? It is not told in the Gospel of Nicodemus, but probably their born-again spirits were raised to the heaven of spirits, and for their souls they remained in the Paradise of the world of souls. In any case, they were the first group of the saved after the atoning death of Jesus.

In the Old Testament, God tells the Israelites to celebrate the feast of first fruits immediately after the Passover. (Lev. 23: 9-14) Then the Israelites must take a sheaf cut from the first harvest to the priest, who will wave it before the Lord. However, the Jews do not know the ultimate reason for its celebration. After all, the actual harvest festival is seven weeks later, when Shavuot is celebrated. Early Christians celebrated the Feast of First Fruits as a celebration of Christ's resurrection, which is why the Jews have kept this feast a little hidden. Probably those Christians of the first centuries knew that Christ did not rise from the abyss alone, but He brought with Him to salvation a great number of Jews/Israelites and the souls of other nations. He freed them from the prison camps of abyss, whereupon they were born-again and saved. They were <u>the first fruits of Christ's atoning work</u>.

The born-again spirits of the saved were immediately taken up to the heaven of spirits, the heavenly Jerusalem. In the 11th chapter of the book of Hebrews, it is told about the heroes of the faith of the Old Testament, which were Abel, Enoch, Noah, Abraham, Isaac, Jacob, Moses, etc. It is said about them that in their lifetime they did not reach what was promised to them, namely the heavenly homeland. Then it is said that God had already built a heavenly city for them. (Heb. 11: 13-16)

In the next chapter, the writer of Hebrews elaborates on his understanding of the "heavenly Jerusalem". That passage speaks of the "church of the firstborn", whose righteous spirits have reached the heavenly Jerusalem.

> *But you have come to Mount Zion and to the city of the living God,* ***the heavenly Jerusalem****, to an innumerable company of angels, to* ***the general assembly and church of the firstborn*** *who are registered in heaven, to God the Judge of all,* ***to the spirits of just men made perfect to Jesus*** *the Mediator of the new covenant, and to the blood of sprinkling that speaks better things than that of Abel. (Heb. 12: 22-24)*

SUMMARY OF PART TWO - GOD'S SPEECH TO JOB

What was God's speech to the suffering Job? What made Job ashamed of his previous words and humbled before God's goodness? What caused Job's life to change so completely that he regained many times over what Satan had previously stolen from him? (Job 42)

In the following, I will try to outline God's answer speech in its main features so that it will serve as a summary of this part. God used the constellations of the zodiac, which Job knew, as an aid in His sermon. Job knew that the starry sky is mankind's time clock, according to which all times and eras of mankind are destined to come true at exactly the predetermined time.

…

In the beginning of time, when I created the original invisible creation, the angels of heaven together with the original people rejoiced and danced for joy. Everything was good and beautiful at first. Then an adversary appeared from among the angels who challenged Me as ruler of My creation. So, I caught him and threw him to the bottom of the invisible creation, to the primeval invisible earth. There he succeeded in taking over the people I created. After that, the waters of Darkness rose over the original earth, causing the entire earth and its people to drown. You were among those original people then, even if you don't remember it.

The invisible creation then fell under the power of Satan, except for the highest heavens, which still remained pure. Then I, whom my Father named Morning Dawn, set out to save and restore the invisible creation and its people. So, I was born as a light in the midst of darkness and began my difficult salvation mission. I understood that everything has to happen according to law and order, which is why I would have to sacrifice myself to death so that man could be freed from his debt of sin. That's what this world is about, when I created natural man to live on it. I already announced to the first people in the world that at the appointed time I will give the final sin offering for you and all of mankind.

Look now at the patterns in the starry sky that I have created to indicate times and signs. Do you see Orion, the Light Bringer, with his foot on the Devil's Head. Then I will come into the world as a man to take power away from the devil (Orion, Ferus). Do you know when the wild goat (Capricorn) gives birth? Can you see the wild wether (Aries) labor pains? Then I set Myself as an atonement for mankind. The kids mean My followers who are born-again. Then mankind will be freed from sin and all curses. Although My coming will only happen later, you can already put all your faith in Me, because I am powerful in you already.

I, Christ, send the wild donkey (Asinus) free to run. It means my people, Israel, whom I will take as my own. I drink it with heavenly waters (Aquarius), but it is imprisoned by the devil (Pisces, Fish Monster). However, I will save it from the abyss when I come to earth. In the three days when I am in the bosom of the earth, I go to break the gates of the hell. Then I will come to the aid of my people and save them (Phoenix). See

Cassiopeia. It tells about the resurrection of my people when I first come into the world. I am already preparing for my coming (Cefeus). I have planned that you will be among the first to be lifted up in spirit to My Kingdom.

Don't be like the Ostrich that leaves its eggs in the sand. Then any passer-by can step on them. Rather, be like the Hawk that builds its nest on a high ledge of rock or in a treetop, where its eggs are safe. Did you understand the parable? Eggs mean your future. Look up, there is your Guardian. He will break your chains and take you to a safe place (Perseus). You should set as your goal the future resurrection of which I spoke. Fight the good fight of faith. Then you will endure all the trials of the world and not be washed away with the stream (Eridanus). But for that you need the blood of Aries, which will atone for your sins. Believe in your Redeemer, and He will reward your faith.

Now I ask you. Are you saying that I am not judging correctly? Are you accusing me of being wrong? I hope you don't, because I'm doing all this for you. All this I do that you may be found righteous. But learn to trust Me, or you will not survive in the world.

I still have to talk about my enemy, Satan. He is dangerous, and he also affects your life in both visible and invisible ways. He is the root cause of your suffering. You alone cannot defeat him. You necessarily need Me to fight for you. Only with My help will you be able to free yourself from him. Only I can kill him at the end of days. But now you must put your full trust in Me, Christ, so you will be protected from him. Although I have not yet come into the world, the law of faith is already in effect. If you believe what I have said, you will conquer the world.

…

Then Job humbled himself: "Now I understand that everything is after all under Your control and You will carry out Your plans exactly according to heaven's schedule. I have spoken without understanding these things, and I regret my words. Now my eyes have seen You, Christ, My Redeemer. I put my full trust in You."

So, the Lord blessed the end of Job's life even more abundantly than He had blessed the beginning. Job got back all that Satan had stolen from him, many times over.

When Christ first came into the world, he broke the gates of hell and freed his people from Satan's prison camp. After that, He led all of His followers, keeping Adam by the hand, up to the Paradise of the world of souls, from where Satan and his forces had taken them into exile. Then He raised their born-again spirits up into the heaven of spirits. Job was involved in that rejoicing company, because the following information is written at the end of the book of Job according to the Septuagint translation.

> *And Job lived after his trials a hundred and seventy years. And all his days were two hundred and forty years. So Job saw his son, his son's son, down to the fourth generation. Job died as an old man, having lived a full life.* ***It is also written that he will be raised up with those whom the Lord will raise up.***
> *(Job 42: 16; LXX trans.)*

PART 3. CHRIST'S SALVATION WORKS IN THE NATURAL AND THE SOUL WORLD (CONTINUED PART)

INTRODUCTION

The consequences of Christ's atoning death

Compared to the old covenant, the position of natural man in relation to God changed decisively as a result of Jesus' death and resurrection. Man could now free himself from Satan's power only by using his own will and faith. By siding with Jesus and acknowledging Him as his Lord and Savior, a person could start a new life in the spiritual sense. Through the death and resurrection of Jesus, God dealt with the problem of human sin in such a way that it was no longer an obstacle for anyone to break away from Satan's covenant relationship and join God's covenant relationship.

> *If you confess with your mouth the Lord Jesus and believe in your heart that God has raised Him from the dead, you will be saved. For with the heart one believes unto righteousness, and with the mouth confession is made unto salvation. (Romans 10:9-10)*

> *There is therefore now no condemnation to those who are in Christ Jesus, who do not walk according to the flesh, but according to the Spirit. For the law of the Spirit of life in Christ Jesus has made me free from the law of sin and death. (Romans 8:1-2)*

When a person accepts Jesus' atonement, he receives the gift of righteousness.

> *But now the righteousness of God apart from the law is revealed, being witnessed by the Law and the Prophets, even the righteousness of God, through faith in Jesus Christ, to all and on all who believe. For there is no difference; for all have sinned and fall short of the glory of God, being justified freely by His grace through the redemption that is in Christ Jesus, (Romans 3: 21-24)*

Gift righteousness does not mean that the natural man himself is purified so that he will never sin again. Man is still capable of sinning for his body and soul, but he receives the gift of righteousness, i.e. a completely innocent position before God. It has become possible by Jesus Christ,

> *whom God set forth as a propitiation by His blood, through faith, to demonstrate His righteousness, because in His forbearance God had passed over the sins that were previously committed, to demonstrate at the present time His righteousness, that He might be just and the justifier of the one who has faith in Jesus. (Romans 3: 25-26)*

What is the apostle referring to when he speaks of "past sins" that God has left unpunished? He doesn't explain that exactly, but possibly he had in mind the sins of the soul and spirit that man has inherited from the eternal past. In any case, Christ's atonement, which He provided in our time, covers all the sins of man, no matter what world or age they come from.

When a person thus comes to faith, his spirit is born-again and begins to grow under the influence of the Holy Spirit. A person's spirit remains pure and through it a person gets in touch with God. The Holy Spirit helps the believer in his fight against the forces of the enemy, which are still working in his body and soul. They cause anger, bitterness, fear, guilt, shame and various addictions in him. The Holy Spirit gives strength to resist the actions of the enemy and to heal wounds that occurred earlier. However, a person as a whole cannot be purified in terms of soul or body in this life. However, he has the hope that at the beginning of the new world age, his whole person, spirit, soul and body, will be finally cleansed and glorified in Christ.

Christ died for the people of the whole world. Although the central events of the New Testament took place in Israel and the first believers were Jews, God showed in many ways that the message of Christ and His atoning work was intended for all people. In his last words before his resurrection, Jesus gave the so-called mission command, in which he called on his disciples to take the gospel message to the whole world and make all nations his disciples.

> *And Jesus came and spoke to them, saying, "All authority has been given to Me in heaven and on earth. Go therefore and make disciples of **all the nations**, baptizing them in the name of the Father and of the Son and of the Holy Spirit, teaching them to observe all things that I have commanded you; and lo, I am with you always, even to the end of the age." Amen. (Matthew 28: 18-20)*

Christ redeemed **all** people to be free from Satan's power. God does not foreclose anyone from salvation. Although some may be "predestined" to Christ for reasons of the timeless past, all people who are set to live on this earth are called into the kingdom of God. Everyone who turns to God in his heart and confesses Jesus as Lord and Savior will be saved. In the following verses of the Apostle Paul, everyone can include himself in the word "all".

> *The righteousness of God (comes), through faith in Jesus Christ, to **all** and on **all** who believe. For there is no difference; for **all** have sinned and fall short of the glory of God, being justified freely by His grace through the redemption that is in Christ Jesus. (Romans 3: 22-24)*
>
> *God has loved the world so much that He gave His only Son, **so that no one** who believes in Him should perish, but have eternal life.*
> *(John 3:16).*

If a person has spent his earthly search time well by taking Christ into his life, the Holy Spirit will take care of him after his death. His spirit ascends to the heaven of spirits, and his soul is led to Paradise in the world of souls. There he (the soul) can live until his resurrection in connection with the second coming of Christ. The souls of people who have not accepted Christ's atonement during their lifetime will wake up in the world of souls in a much more uncomfortable environment. This is how the story about the rich man and Lazarus continues.

In the next phase of God's plan, which coincides with Christ's return, the entire Paradise of the soul world will be lifted up above the firmament. Then all saved souls and the

whole creation with them will be purified and glorified. (Rom. 8: 18-23) Cleansed souls put on new glorified bodies. In the Millennial Kingdom, man will again be as Adam and Eve were before the fall. Their living environment is completely changed because death has been conquered and there is no sin or sickness.

The Millennial Kingdom is meant to be the glorious closing phase of this world age. Everyone who has ever lived on earth and accepted Christ into their lives will be given a new life as a gift in the Millennial Kingdom. At last, in the Millennium, they will experience the fulfillment of all God's promises.

> *And they lived and reigned with Christ for a thousand years. But the rest of the dead did not live again until the thousand years were finished. This is the first resurrection. (Rev. 20: 4-5)*

Those of Christ who are living on the present earth when Christ comes will pass directly into that newly created world and experience the same change.

> *For the Lord Himself will descend from heaven with a shout, with the voice of an archangel, and with the trumpet of God. And the dead in Christ will rise first. Then we who are alive and remain shall be caught up together with them in the clouds to meet the Lord in the air. And thus we shall always be with the Lord. Therefore comfort one another with these words. (1 Thess. 4:16-18)*

During the thousand-year reign, Christ will still perform works of salvation in the world of souls. After that comes the final judgment. In that context, Satan and his allies will be destroyed once and for all from the entire invisible creation. Christ's creation body will then be built into its final glorified form. The invisible creation is cleansed and renewed so that the Spirit of God can move freely everywhere there. The firmament will then no longer be there, and neither will the sea.

The re-creation of man and mankind in Christ is a great secret concerning our lives, the meaning of which will be fully revealed only after we have left this world. On the other side of death, the process of change, which began when man decided to accept salvation in Christ, continues in an incredible way and will be completed in the eternal future. The apostle Paul opened the veil of this secret a little:

> *...the mystery which has been hidden from ages and from generations, but now has been revealed to His saints. To them God willed to make known what are the riches of the glory of this mystery among the Gentiles: which is Christ in you, the hope of glory. (Colossians 1:26-27)*

> *Therefore, if anyone is in Christ, he is a new creation; old things have passed away; behold, all things have become new. (2 Corinthians 5:17)*

> *But we all, with unveiled face, beholding as in a mirror the glory of the Lord, are being transformed into the same image from glory to glory, just as by the Spirit of the Lord. (2 Corinthians 3:18)*

Salvation through the world of souls

The death and resurrection of Jesus brought an end to a waiting period of about 4,000 years. Even to the first people, immediately after the fall, God promised to bring into the world a Redeemer who would crush the devil's head and nullify all his works. (Gen. 3: 15) Job knew this promise of God, and he confessed it openly:

> *For I know that my Redeemer lives, And He shall stand at last on the earth; (Job 19:25)*

When God brought his early revelation to fallen mankind, man needed comfort, faith and hope to survive. God's message contained, above all, the promise of Christ, who would be born into the world and, with his atoning death, would repair everything that had been broken in connection with the Fall. Anyone who would put their faith in this Christ would be saved, even if the atonement had not yet taken place in his time. They would be saved from the world of souls, where their souls would be temporarily led. Christ himself would come to pick them up from there at His death. Part 2 of the Starry Sky story told the early mankind about it.

Even after Jesus' death and resurrection, souls were temporarily led to the world of souls. Why? Because not all people could be evangelized directly through the natural world. Many people never heard the gospel message in their natural lives. Others may have heard something about it, but could not grasp it due to religious or social pressure. How then would they be evangelized? The only way to do it would be through the soul world. The only way would be sending Christ’s messengers to them in the soul world.

Because of this, God's early revelation contained the promise that all people who lived between Christ's resurrection and His return would have the opportunity to be saved through the world of souls if the message of salvation did not reach them during their natural life. If even after this there were unsaved people left in the world of souls, Christ would still remember them even when this current world had already turned into the world of the Millennial Kingdom. He would send them the gospel message so that by accepting it they could still be saved. The first people knew how to read this from the starry sky, from the 3rd part of the story.

This story presented in the 3rd part of the starry sky story tells about Christ's second and third salvation operations in the world of souls. Those saved in the second salvation operation are people who lived after Christ's death and resurrection, whose souls are led from Hades to Paradise. Ultimately, they will be redeemed in the first resurrection, which will take place in conjunction with the establishment of the Millennial Kingdom. The third and last salvation operation takes place during the Millennium. These people will be ultimately redeemed only in the second resurrection, at the end of the Millennium.

The position of Jews/Israelites in Christ's salvation projects

When Christ made a covenant with the Israelites in the wilderness of Sinai, it was not only about individuals, but also about the nation. Christ wanted a nation of His own, which He chose from among the nations. It had already been in His mind when He set

out on the exodus, and in fact, since Abraham's call. Christ wanted His own people because He needed them.

Christ needed His people for many reasons related to the salvation of mankind. Some of them have already been mentioned above. First, Christ needed the Israelites to carry on the early message of salvation that He had proclaimed to the first people: Christ will come in due time to atone for the Fall that happened in Paradise. Although He will not come until thousands of years later, everyone who puts his faith in Christ will be saved. This message of salvation had already been forgotten or badly distorted among other nations.

Second, Christ needed His own people, because through them He would be able to transfer to this world the covenants He had made in previous worlds. He wanted to transfer his allied souls and spirits from previous worlds to people of this world who would be in a similar alliance relationship with them. They were to be in union with Christ, but still without final reconciliation. Thus, after the events at Sinai, Christ could place these ancient allied souls and spirits in the Israelites.

Third, the Israelites/Jews would form the nation into which Christ would be born when He came into the world. So, he had to be born, live, die and rise from the dead among them. Furthermore, He was to ascend into the heavens from among them and come back to earth among them on the last day. No other nation could be up to the task.

Fourth, Israelis/Jews should convey the message of salvation to the rest of the world. This would apply to both routes of salvation: the route through the natural world and the route through the world of souls. Christ could not operate directly with the Gentile nations until they too became His allies. In that too, Israelis/Jews would be needed as mediators.

In the second part of the starry sky story, Christ's first salvation operation to the world of souls was told. The third part of the story tells about two more salvation operations to the world of souls, which are dated to the time after Christ's death and resurrection. Three principles are seen in all these salvation operations: (1) Christ initiates the operation at the appointed time, (2) He focuses on saving above all his allies, the Jews and the Israelites, and (3) He uses the Jews/Israelites to draw other nations into the circle of salvation and make them also His allies. In the following, we will examine these principles first in relation to the path of salvation that passes through the natural world, then also through the world of souls.

The salvation route through the natural world

Have the Jews/Israelites been the mediator and vanguard of salvation when looking at the salvation route through the natural world? To the greatest extent!

Jesus was a Jew, and so were all His apostles. Once, Jesus met on His way a Canaanite woman who asked Him to heal her daughter. Jesus' answer was surprising:

> *But He answered and said, "I was not sent except to the lost sheep of the house of Israel." (Matthew 15: 24)*

However, Jesus healed her daughter. Later He started talking about another sheepfold that He had. (John 10: 16) After His resurrection, He gave His disciples the command to take the message of salvation among all nations:

> *And Jesus came and spoke to them, saying, "All authority has been given to Me in heaven and on earth. Go therefore and make disciples of* ***all the nations****, baptizing them in the name of the Father and of the Son and of the Holy Spirit, teaching them to observe all things that I have commanded you; and lo, I am with you always, even to the end of the age." Amen. (Matthew: 28: 18-20)*

The first revivals took place among the Jews. Thus, the first souls to enter Paradise through the natural world were Jews. The first missionaries who, in accordance with Jesus' mission command, went among the nations were Jews. When the apostles went to convert other nations, they risked their lives. According to tradition, most of them suffered martyrdom.

Thus, the Jews have been at the forefront of the evangelization of the nations in the natural world. But have other Israelites (non-Jews) had any part in saving the nations through the natural world. They have probably been involved in it in a very significant way. Other Israelite tribes were taken into permanent exile so that they merged with other nations almost completely. In a way, they thus brought God's covenant and its blessings among the nations. It is probably because of this that the message of the gospel of Christianity was able to spread so strongly among the nations in the first centuries. Probably as a result, God could also make people of other nations his allies in Christ.

Paul writes:

> *For I am not ashamed of the gospel of Christ, for it is the power of God to salvation for everyone who believes,* ***for the Jew first and also for the Greek****. (Romans 1: 16)*

"First for the Jews, then also for the Greeks." This principle seems to have a more profound meaning in God's economy of grace than what we have understood so far. Next, let's look at how this principle has been valid also in relation to the salvation route through the world of souls.

The salvation route through the world of souls

In connection with Christ's 1st salvation operation, Christ himself came to break the gates of the Death:

> *'I will go before you And make the crooked places straight; I will break in pieces the gates of bronze And cut the bars of iron.' (Isaiah 45:2)*

At the time of His death, Christ went to the prison camps of Death to release His soul-people who were imprisoned there. In the same chapter of Isaiah, it is said about the Israelites:

> *But Israel shall be saved by the Lord with an everlasting salvation; You shall not be ashamed or disgraced forever and ever. (Isa. 45: 17)*

Here we are clearly talking about the eternal salvation of Israel, not just freedom from exile in this world. Then the Lord turns to speak of other nations:

> *"Look to Me, and be saved, All you ends of the earth! For I am God, and there is no other." (Isa. 45: 22)*

Clearly, God wanted to save the people of other nations as well. He wanted to be their God too, but they had to turn away from their other gods. In the same chapter it is said:

> *"I have sworn by Myself; The word has gone out of My mouth in righteousness, And shall not return, That to Me every knee shall bow, Every tongue shall take an oath." (Isa. 45: 23)*

Everyone must kneel before Christ and acknowledge Him as Lord, no matter who he is and in what world. Even in the world of souls, only those who do so will be saved.

Also, in other evangelistic campaigns that Christ would later direct to the world of souls, the above mentioned three principles will be fulfilled. They are initiated by Christ. They are primarily aimed at Jews/Israelis, but through them also other nations. In the end, many more souls of other nations will be saved than Jews/Israelites.

Another salvation operation is described in the 55th chapter of the book of Isaiah, Christ's messengers bring the word of the gospel to Jewish and Israeli souls.

> *"Ho! Everyone who thirsts, Come to the waters; And you who have no money, Come, buy and eat. Yes, come, buy wine and milk Without money and without price. Why do you spend money for what is not bread, And your wages for what does not satisfy? Listen carefully to Me, and eat what is good, And let your soul delight itself in abundance. Incline your ear, and come to Me. Hear, and your soul shall live; And I will make an everlasting covenant with you-- The sure mercies of David. Indeed I have given him as a witness to the people, A leader and commander for the people. (Isa. 55: 1-4)*

> *"For you shall go out with joy, And be led out with peace; The mountains and the hills Shall break forth into singing before you, And all the trees of the field shall clap their hands. Instead of the thorn shall come up the cypress tree, And instead of the brier shall come up the myrtle tree; And it shall be to the Lord for a name, For an everlasting sign that shall not be cut off." (Isa. 55: 12-13)*

In addition to Jews and Israelis, the souls of many nations also get to experience salvation and together they start wandering towards Paradise. It is said of them in the 56th chapter of the book of Isaiah:

> *"Also the sons of the foreigner Who join themselves to the Lord, to serve Him, And to love the name of the Lord, to be His servants-- Everyone who keeps from defiling the Sabbath, And holds fast My covenant-- Even them I will bring to My holy mountain, And make them joyful in My house of prayer. Their burnt offerings and their sacrifices Will be accepted on My altar; For My house shall be called a house of prayer for all nations." The Lord God, who gathers the outcasts of Israel, says, "Yet I will gather to him Others besides those who are gathered to him." (Isa. 56:6-8*)

Chapter 60 of the book of Isaiah tells how the nations and the Israelites will worship the Lord together in Paradise. The Gentiles also bring gifts to the Jews/Israelites. By these gifts may be meant the Jews and Israelites who lived among the nations, whom they now bring to live among their tribes.

> *"Lift up your eyes all around, and see: They all gather together, they come to you; Your sons shall come from afar, And your daughters shall be nursed at your side. Then you shall see and become radiant, And your heart shall swell with joy; Because the abundance of the sea shall be turned to you, The wealth of the Gentiles shall come to you. The multitude of camels shall cover your land, The dromedaries of Midian and Ephah; All those from Sheba shall come; They shall bring gold and incense, And they shall proclaim the praises of the Lord. All the flocks of Kedar shall be gathered together to you, The rams of Nebaioth shall minister to you; They shall ascend with acceptance on My altar, And I will glorify the house of My glory. (Isa. 60: 4-7)*

The third salvation operation to the world of souls takes place during the Millennium. Then the message of the gospel will be preached to all souls down to the bottom of the abyss. Even then, God is primarily looking for His allies, the Israelis/Jews, but a huge number of believers from other nations will be saved with them. People go in large numbers to seek salvation in the refuge founded by Christ at the highest point of the soul world.

> *They shall not hurt nor destroy in all My holy mountain, For the earth shall be full of the knowledge of the Lord As the waters cover the sea. "And in that day there shall be a Root of Jesse, Who shall stand as a banner to the people; For the Gentiles shall seek Him, And His resting place shall be glorious." (Isa. 11: 9-10)*

Here the first verse refers to the Millennial Kingdom when it is said that "no one will do evil or bring destruction on my holy mountain". So, the first resurrection has already taken place and all of Paradise has been raised above the firmament. Also, the saying "the earth is full of the knowledge of the Lord as the sea is full of water" refers to the Millennial Kingdom that has been established. "On that day" Christ; the Branch of Jesse, will raise a banner on the top of the soul world for all the peoples who aspire to Him. The prophecy continues like this.

> *He will set up a banner for the nations, And will assemble the outcasts of Israel, And gather together the dispersed of Judah From the four corners of the earth. Also the envy of Ephraim shall depart, And the adversaries of Judah shall be cut off; Ephraim shall not envy Judah, And Judah shall not harass Ephraim. . (Isa. 11: 12-13)*

The raised banner for the nations signifies the beginning of Christ's third salvation operation in the world of souls. The flag will be erected at the highest point of the soul world. "On that day" Christ will recover the "driven away" from Israel and Judah, i.e. the Israelis and Jews who have fallen into the abyss for various reasons. Then they no longer feel bitter towards each other. When Christ proclaims His message of salvation throughout the world of souls, it creates a huge migration towards the refuge established by Christ. All means of transport are put to good use. Those who accept the gospel of Christ will be saved even then.

"It shall be that I will gather all nations and tongues; and they shall come and see My glory. I will set a sign among them; and those among them who escape I will send to the nations: to Tarshish and Pul and Lud, who draw the bow, and Tubal and Javan, to the coastlands afar off who have not heard My fame nor seen My glory. And they shall declare My glory among the Gentiles. Then they shall bring all your brethren for an offering to the Lord out of all nations, on horses and in chariots and in litters, on mules and on camels, to My holy mountain Jerusalem," says the Lord, "as the children of Israel bring an offering in a clean vessel into the house of the Lord. (Isa. 66: 18-20)

Chapter 35 of the book of Isaiah tells about this migration:

The wilderness and the wasteland shall be glad for them, And the desert shall rejoice and blossom as the rose; It shall blossom abundantly and rejoice, Even with joy and singing. The glory of Lebanon shall be given to it, The excellence of Carmel and Sharon. They shall see the glory of the Lord, The excellency of our God.

Strengthen the weak hands, And make firm the feeble knees. Say to those who are fearful-hearted, "Be strong, do not fear! Behold, your God will come with vengeance, With the recompense of God; He will come and save you." Then the eyes of the blind shall be opened, And the ears of the deaf shall be unstopped. Then the lame shall leap like a deer, And the tongue of the dumb sing.

For waters shall burst forth in the wilderness, And streams in the desert. The parched ground shall become a pool, And the thirsty land springs of water; In the habitation of jackals, where each lay, There shall be grass with reeds and rushes.

A highway shall be there, and a road, And it shall be called the Highway of Holiness. The unclean shall not pass over it, But it shall be for others. Whoever walks the road, although a fool, Shall not go astray.

No lion shall be there, Nor shall any ravenous beast go up on it; It shall not be found there. But the redeemed shall walk there, And the ransomed of the Lord shall return, And come to Zion with singing, With everlasting joy on their heads. They shall obtain joy and gladness, And sorrow and sighing shall flee away. (Isa. 35: 1-10)

In the salvation operations to the world of souls, those who are ready to exchange their idols for the true God, Christ, are separated from the nations. In front of Him they should bow down and Him they should praise (Ps. 86: 9, Ps. 148: 11-14) They should also be able to live in harmony with the Jews/Israelites and serve them. (Isa. 60: 4 -14).

In all salvation projects, whether they take place in the natural world or in the world of souls, the Jews/Israelites seem to have a great importance in bringing the gospel to the nations. Through them and as if in their wake, other nations come under God's salvation. God has needed the Jews/Israelites for many things, but one of the most important is that they should be the vanguard of salvation in all salvation projects both on this earth and below.

These things may be connected to God's long-term goal that Jews/Israelites will form a priestly nation between Christ and other nations. That was His goal already when He came to Mount Sinai. (Exodus 19: 5-6). In Sinai this did not happen yet, but it will come true after this world age. For Christ never regrets His calling. (Rom.11: 29) Through the Jews/Israelites, all nations become Israelites in the spiritual sense.

The events of the 3rd part of the starry sky story

In the 3rd part of the story of the starry sky, the last times, after the death and resurrection of Jesus, are told in a very broad sense. The time to be discussed is divided into three parts: (1) The era of the end of the natural world, during which Christ's 2nd salvation operation in the world of souls and the first resurrection will be realized, (2) The period of the Millennial Kingdom, during which Christ's 3rd salvation operation will be realized in the world of souls, and (3) the time after the last judgment, when the second resurrection and the final destruction of Satan and his forces will take place. The era of the end of the natural world refers to the time between Jesus' ascension to heaven and his return. It can also be called the "Age of the Holy Spirit" because after ascending to heaven, Jesus sent the Holy Spirit into the world to strengthen believers and lead them into all truth.

> *"But when the Helper comes, whom I shall send to you from the Father, the Spirit of truth who proceeds from the Father, He will testify of Me. (John 15: 26)*

As in the 2nd part of the story, also at the beginning of the 3rd part, the events are divided between the natural world and the spiritual world. At first, souls are born in the natural world and after the end of natural life, they move to the world of souls. People who have encountered Christ during their lives and given their lives to Him will go to Paradise for their souls. Others who haven't will end up in other regions of the soul world after they die.

At the beginning of the 3rd part of the story, Christ sends messengers to the world of souls and brings to Paradise a large number of souls of Jews, Israelites and other nations. In this play, the horses of different colors pulling the carriages play a central role. As the end of this world approaches, Christ sends these horse-drawn carriages all over the world of souls to proclaim the gospel of Christ to the Jewish/Israeli souls among the nations and bring them to Paradise. While Jewish/Israeli souls are being saved, many gentile souls are being saved by "taking hold of their cloaks." (Zech 8: 23) These and all other souls accessed to the Paradise will be included in the 1st resurrection to the Millennial Kingdom.

What has happened or is happening or will happen on the visible earth in the history of Israel and Judah is like a reflection or a shadow image of the events in the world of souls. On a visible level, the Jews are already in place in their own country. Jerusalem is already under their control. Jews from all over the world are constantly immigrating to the Holy Land. This migration is a picture of what happens in the world of souls when the Jewish souls who received Christ move to the holy places reserved for them in Paradise. All this foreshadows the soon coming intervention of Christ and the resurrection of souls.

According to Jewish tradition, when the Messiah comes to earth to establish a new era, the age of the world is about 6,000 years. The millennial kingdom is to be a thousand-year sabbath and a solemn conclusion to the present world age. All the things that have gone wrong during this world because of sin and curse will be corrected in the Millennium. Also, all the promises that have not been fully fulfilled in the present world will attain abundant fulfillment there. However, the story of starry sky tells almost nothing about the events of the Millennial Kingdom, but focuses on the simultaneous last salvation operation in the world of souls. Everything is fine in the Kingdom ruled by Christ, but there are still souls in the world of souls who have no part in salvation, whom Christ wants to join his eternal Kingdom. That is why He organizes his third salvation operation in the world of souls, in connection with which many more souls of Jews, Israelis and other nations will be saved.

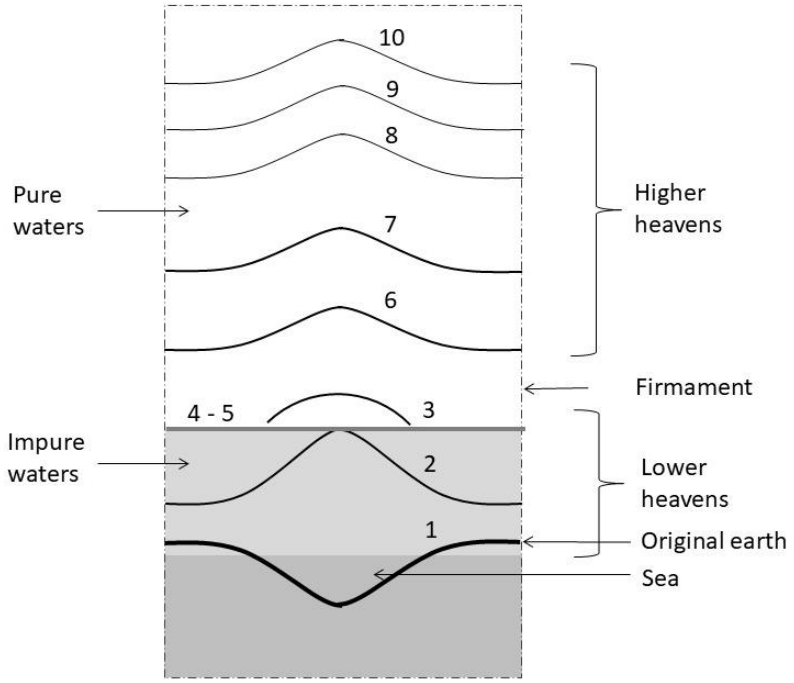

Figure 37. The world of souls after the first resurrection. Paradise (3) is raised above the firmament. After that, Hades (2) is the highest level in the world of souls, and Christ has placed His banner on its top. The last salvation operation is aimed at the entire underworld of souls, i.e. Death (1) and Hades.

So, Christ will launch His last salvation operation during the Millennium. Then Christ sets up his banner at the highest point of Hades and sends His messengers all over the world of souls. There, a never-before-seen migration takes place, when unsaved souls, in large numbers, begin to seek salvation from the shelter established at the top of Hades. Great masses of people are rushing towards this refuge. Migration is organized by Christ and its purpose is to bring home all willing souls from all nations. In this salvation

operation as well, the vanguard are Israeli/Jewish souls who have the status of Christ's allies.

Satan, of course, opposes the salvation operations initiated by God with all his might. He tries in many ways to put up obstacles for people so that they don't go in them. At first, however, Satan is bound so that he cannot capture souls, but at the end of the Millennium he will be released for a short time. Then he gathers an army for himself from the nations and goes to attack the refuge established by Christ, but just at the critical moment Christ comes and destroys Satan's army. After that, Satan is judged and thrown into the lake of fire. The same applies to his army.

The final war in the natural earth, which many prophets have spoken about in both the Old and New Testaments, is a picture of the war that will be fought at the end of the Millennium era, when Satan's army attacks the refuge established by Christ at the top of the Hades. In both worlds, Christ comes to protect His people and completely destroys Satan's army.

Then all the dead will be raised for judgment. Some will wake up to eternal life, others to eternal damnation. Those who are pardoned at the last judgment will enter the second resurrection and will be joined with those who were previously saved.

The 3rd part of the story described in the starry sky

The third part of the starry sky story treats the time zones of Taurus, Gemini, Cancer and Leo. In them, the End times are divided into three eras which are: The Age of the End time of the natural world (Gemini), the Age of the Millennium (Cancer), and the Age after the Millennium (Leo).

In the 3rd part of the story of the stars the salvation of the souls of the Israelites, Jews and nations at the level of the world of souls is discussed. The resurrection to the Millennium is represented in the pattern of Gemini. Otherwise, the events of the Millennium are not told in the starry sky. Instead, the salvation operation of Christ organized for His "lost sheep" at the level of the world of souls during the Millennium, is focused.

One thing that follows as a theme in the story of the stars is the "seven churches". The saved ones are gathered in Christ's seven supernatural congregations. These churches have no direct connection with earthly churches or congregations. They mean only the hosts of Christ in different eras. In many constellations, these seven congregations appear as seven bright stars.

Even in the 3rd part of the story of the starry sky, some constellations have got a different appearance from the original over time. In this case, as in the earlier parts too, efforts have been made to identify the original motifs of the constellations based on the Bible and old star atlases. Among the books of the Bible, the book of Job, some prophetic books and the Book of Revelation have been central to the restoration work.

TAURUS TIME ZONE

There are prophecies in the constellations of the Taurus time zone that herald two great resurrections and Christ's final victory over Satan. However, in them there are also reflections of the victory that Christ gained in the Aries time zone. The resurrection to the Millennial Kingdom takes place at the very end of the natural world age when Christ comes back to earth. The second resurrection, concerning those saved ones from the final judgment, will take place after the Millennium. The final victory will be achieved when Satan will be captured and thrown into the lake of fire.

Resurrection prophecies

The prophecies describing the resurrection of the end times are presented in the figures of Auriga (the Shepherd) and Taurus (the Bull). However, regarding the human spirit, they are not just prophecies, for the spirits of believers have been resurrected since the time of Jesus.

Auriga – The Shepherd driving of the Heavenly Chariot

The figure shows a man holding a horse's reins in his right hand and a goat in his left hand. In addition to the mother goat, he has two kids in His arms. The brightest star is on the mother goat's chest. The Hebrew name of the star is *Alioth,* which means she-goat. Today, the star is known as *Capella*, which has the same meaning. The second brightest star, in the right hand is called *Menkalinon*, which means bridle or reins. *Maaz* in Arabic means a herd of goats. *El Nath* means wounded or struck. Also, *Aiyuk* on the leg means wounded. The star located in the kid goat is called *Gedi* and means kid.

The Latin name *Auriga* means charioteer, as also in many other languages. In classic atlases, the man usually does not have a chariot or horses, but only the reins in his right hand. The driver is clearly Christ. The she-goat and the kid goats mean born-again people who are transported to a heavenly refuge.

The constellation of the driver has five bright and two slightly dimmer stars. Seven stars mean seven churches. The figure of the driver is a prophecy that predicts the resurrection of the seven churches in the end times. The prophecy refers to the latter resurrection after the Millennial reign and the final judgment, where all of Christ's people will be taken in cloud chariots to the upper levels of heaven. The saved Jews, Israelis and with them a large number of souls from other nations who have accepted salvation in Jesus Christ can participate in this ascension.

Figure 38 . Classic Auriga (Bullinger).

The constellations of Auriga and Ursa Major (in Leo time zone) form a counterpart pattern pair. The Shepherd Driver of Auriga is a prophecy that finally comes true in the form of the Great Chariot of Ursa Major. Both the Driver and the Great Chariot have seven bright stars, which represent the seven churches of Christ in the latter resurrection.

In the Auriga, one can also see a retroactive reference to the salvation story presented at the end of the second part of the Star Story, where Christ saved his own people from the prison camp of Hades. Their spirits were taken up to the heavenly Jerusalem, which is represented by the figure of Cassiopeia. The holy city was therefore already ready and waiting for them when Christ took their spirits there in his chariot of clouds. Since then, the spirits of other people who have died in Christ have also been taken up to the heavenly city of Jerusalem.

Recently excavated floors of ancient synagogues have been found with circular floor mosaics depicting the zodiac. In some of them, the central motif is an Auriga with horses and a rider. It shows that the Jews had a strong belief in both the Messiah and the resurrection even in the Byzantine era, as the Auriga pattern tells about.

> *Sing to God, sing praises to His name;*
> ***Extol Him who rides on the clouds,***
> *By His name Yah, And rejoice before Him.*
> *A father of the fatherless, a defender of widows,*
> *Is God in His holy habitation.*
> *God sets the solitary in families;*
> *He brings out those who are bound into prosperity;*
> *But the rebellious dwell in a dry land.*
> *(Ps. 68:4-6)*

<u>*Taurus – Heavenly Bull*</u>

The bull (Taurus) is depicted in star charts in a plunging position, as if ready to butt. The figure shows the front body of a bull (Figure 39). The horns are very long, which shows

that it is a wild bull that is now extinct, but once lived in the Middle East. The animal was known for its ferocity and strength.

In Chaldean *Tor*, in Arabic *Al Thaur*, in Greek *Tauros* and in Latin *Taurus*. The Hebrew language has several words for the bull. *Shur* is a word that can be derived from words meaning to come or rule. *Reem* is a somewhat poetic expression that contains the idea of something worthy and respectable. Literally, it means unicorn. According to tradition, this heavenly Taurus is white in color.

The brightest star in the eye of Taurus is called *Al Debaran*, which means leader, ruler or supreme judge. On the bull's neck is the star cluster *Pleiades,* also mentioned in the book of Job. Pleiades means the host of the judge or king. The Hebrew name for Pleiades is *Kimah*, which means multitude or herd. In the bull's snout there is another star cluster, *the Hyades*, which has a similar meaning: brought together.

Other star names include *Palilicium* "belonging to the judge" and the Arabic names *Wasat* "center" or "foundation" and *Al Thuraiya* "abundance".

The congregation on the back of the bull means the group of Christ saved in the 1st resurrection. It's like a city of the saved on a mountain of Christ. Pleiades is a prophecy foretelling the resurrection. In its counterpart in Gemini, the resurrection is seen as accomplished. One twin rises up, but the other still remains in the world of souls, just like the Hyades in the image of Taurus.

When interpreting the message and meaning of the Taurus pattern, it is important to take into account the exact path of the sun, ecliptic, because it defines the boundary between the heavens and the soul world in the starry sky. The ecliptic passes between the horns so that the Pleiades is above the ecliptic, but the Hyades is below it. Thus, the Hyades star cluster can be interpreted as meaning the Paradise of the world of souls. In this respect, Taurus' message is not a prophecy, since the saved human souls began to be gathered into Paradise immediately after the death and resurrection of Christ. On the other hand, the Hyades star cluster can be seen as the remnant of Christ, who remains in the world of souls and is finally saved only in connection with the 2nd rapture.

The Pleiades means those saved people of Christ who are ascended into the heavens in the first resurrection. In the Bible, the constellation of the Pleiades is simply called the Seven stars. From the book of Amos we can read:

> *He made the Pleiades and Orion;*
> *He turns the shadow of death into morning*
> *And makes the day dark as night;*
> *He calls for the waters of the sea*
> *And pours them out on the face of the earth;*
> *The Lord is His name.*
> *(Amos 5: 8)*

The names of the individual stars in Pleiades also refer to the number of people. According to Rolleston, the names of the stars and the meanings of the names are as follows: *Maia* "a great multitude", *Electra* "a large number", *Taygeta* "joined together",

Celene "tied together", *Merope* "weakened", *Asterope* "weak light", *Alcyone* "centre, core group'.

A little apart from the previous ones are the star *Atlas*, which means great or high, and *Pleione*, whose meaning is abundance of people. According to Greek mythology, the seven stars were called the daughters of Atlas and Pleione. In the mythical fables of many countries, the flood from which these siblings were saved, is brought up.

The whole picture embodies the seven churches of the end times, which will be raised in the first resurrection from below the level of the firmament to above it. So, all seven congregations already exist at this point. On the side of heaven, Christ's troops no longer need special protection, because for them "death has been swallowed up and victory has been gained".

> *So when this corruptible has put on incorruption, and this mortal has put on immortality, then shall be brought to pass the saying that is written: "Death is swallowed up in victory." "O Death, where is your sting? O Hades, where is your victory?" (1 Cor. 15: 54-55)*

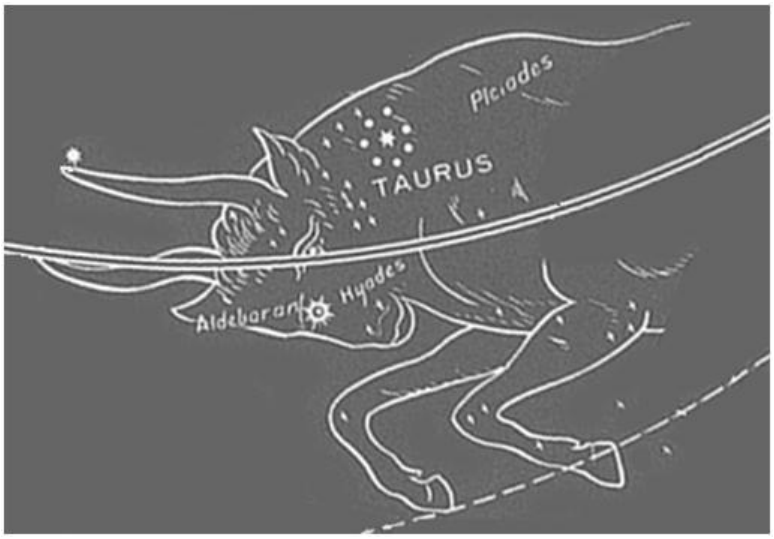

Figure 39 . Taurus, Hyades and Playades. (Bullinger)

The names of the individual stars in the Hyades cluster also speak of great crowds: "Belonging to the Judge", "the core group", "the great group", etc. The Bull (Christ) is called *Reem*, and it protects this group with its horns. The Al Debaran star in the bull's left eye signals that Christ protects his people like the apple of His eye.

The bull of the zodiac is not a tame cow, but a fierce wild bull. From the book of Job we get a brief description of it:

> ***"Will the wild ox be willing to serve you?***
> *Will he bed by your manger?*

Can you bind the wild ox in the furrow with ropes?
Or will he plow the valleys behind you?
Will you trust him because his strength is great?
Or will you leave your labor to him?
Will you trust him to bring home your grain,
And gather it to your threshing floor?
(Job 39:9-12)

In relation to this world, in the figure of the Bull, we can see Jesus' mission command and the pouring out of the Holy Spirit on Jesus' followers. When the people who received the atonement of Jesus received the baptism of the Holy Spirit, they became courageous and went to proclaim Christ to all the world. They proclaimed the gospel as if from victory, because the decisive victory over Satan had already been achieved. In the early days of Christianity, the gospel spread irresistibly across all borders because the Holy Spirit worked powerfully in people's hearts. People no longer feared death because they knew they had conquered death in Christ.

In the bull we also see judgment and harsh rebuke towards those who do not want to accept God's prepared salvation in Christ. Christ has the power to judge the world and the judgment has already been proclaimed. Christ's coming into the world means salvation for some, death for others. The world will face the wrath of God.

Behold, the Lord makes the earth empty and makes it waste, Distorts its surface And scatters abroad its inhabitants. (Isaiah 24:1)

In connection with the first resurrection, this world will experience its judgment. Unsaved people die off the earth and their souls are sent to the world of souls. However, they are not yet condemned to final perdition, as the possibility of salvation through the world of souls is still reserved for them. The natural world will be created completely anew and it will be reserved for a thousand years for the Christ's people of 1st resurrection.

A prophecy of the final slaying of Satan

The prophecy about the slaying of Satan is presented in the Orion constellation. On the other hand, in it can also be seen what Christ did to Satan at the time of His death, when He already crushed Satan's head.

Orion – The Slayer of the Monster of the Deep

The seven bright stars of Orion form one of the most beautiful constellations. In the classical atlas, it depicts a human-like hero holding a beast's head in his left hand and a hare under his feet (!). In his right hand he has a large club.

The name Orion comes from the root word *Oarion*, which means light. The ancient Akkadian name *Ur-ana* means light of the sky. In the Bible, the constellation is referred

to in several places (Job 9:9, Job 38:31 and Aam. 5:8), so it must have had a great spiritual significance early on.

Orion's brightest star is *Rigel* or *Rigol* on the hero's left leg above the hare's head. It means crushing foot. The second brightest star, on the right shoulder, is called in Arabic *Betelgeuz*, which means the coming of the Branch. The third brightest star, on the left shoulder, is *Bellatrix,* which means coming quickly. The three bright stars *Al Nitak*, *Mintaka* and *Al Nilam* belonging to the sword belt refer to division or separation from others. In the beginning, the hero probably had a sword in his right hand instead of a mace. The left hand probably held a shield.

The picture shows Christ crushing Satan's head with his foot and sword. In a way, this pattern complements the end of the 2nd part of the story of the stars, where Christ entered Death, bound Satan, and saved the souls captured by Satan. So, it is not just a prophecy, because Christ figuratively crushed Satan's head when He died and went to Hades.

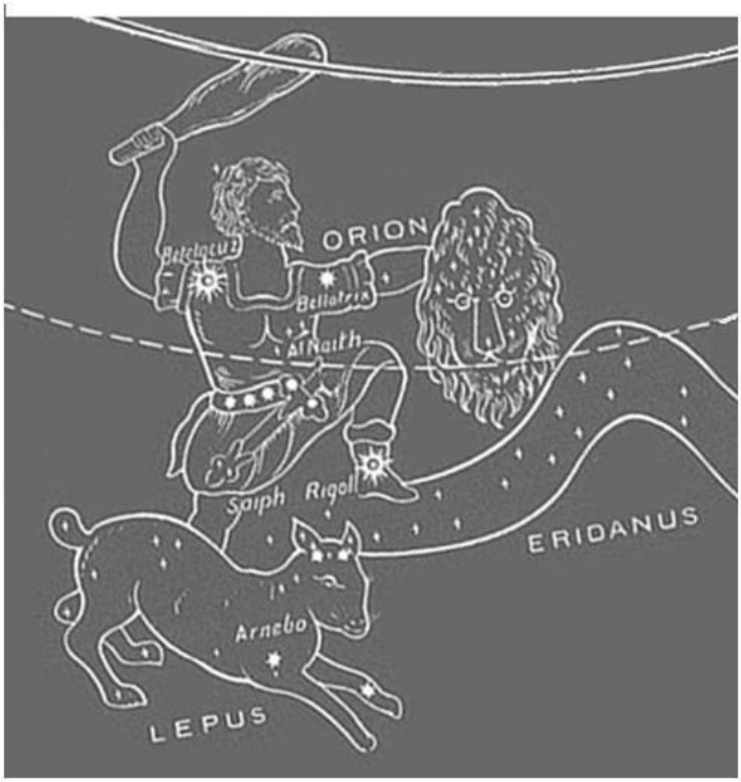

Figure 40 . The classic pattern of Orion (Bullinger).

Satan is depicted as a large Monster whose body is formed by the stars of the upper branch of Eridanus. As has already been stated before, the animal under Orion's foot is not a hare, but has the head of the Monster *(Caput Feri)*. Both fire and water pour out of the monster's mouth. Here is the other part of the description of Leviathan in the book of Job:

Who can open the doors of his face,
With his terrible teeth all around?
His rows of scales are his pride,
Shut up tightly as with a seal;
One is so near another
That no air can come between them;
They are joined one to another,
They stick together and cannot be parted.
His sneezings flash forth light,
And his eyes are like the eyelids of the morning.
Out of his mouth go burning lights;
Sparks of fire shoot out.
Smoke goes out of his nostrils,
As from a boiling pot and burning rushes.
His breath kindles coals,
And a flame goes out of his mouth.
(Job. 41: 14-21)

The pattern of Orion in the starry sky is a prophecy that foretells Christ's final victory over Satan in the final battle at the end of the Millennium. The human figure in Orion's pattern can be interpreted not only as Christ but also as Christ's body, which consists of seven churches. The stars on Orion's feet, hands and central body depict churches, but the head is reserved for Christ himself. Based on the position of the stars, the congregations could be named as Left Leg, Right Leg, Left Hand, Right Hand and Middle Body. Similarly, one could talk about the Sword and Shield Church, or the Belt and Armor Church. This reminds me of the apostle Paul's teaching about spiritual warfare.

> *Stand strong! Gird up your belt with truth, put on the breastplate of righteousness, and bind on your shoes the disposition to proclaim the gospel of peace. In everything, take the shield of faith with which you can quench the burning arrows of evil. Take also the helmet of salvation, take the sword of the Spirit, the word of God.*
> *(Eph. 6:14-17)*

By putting on the spiritual armor, the churches of the end times can carry on their battle from the victory that Christ obtained when he defeated the strongholds of Satan deep in the abyss. The battle is fought in both the natural world and the spiritual world in the realm of the mind. Despite the warlike images, it is always about spiritual warfare. Christians are not called to fight with physical weapons or against people. With the methods of warfare that use the weapons of the Spirit, churches can free people from Satan's grip and win them to Christ.

Orion and Leo form a counter-pattern pair. Orion is a prophecy of the final destruction of Satan, Leo tells about the event itself. At the end of the millennial reign, Christ and his troops attack the Water Serpent (Satan) in the constellation of Leo. The seven stars in both patterns indicate that all seven end-time churches will participate in this final

battle where Satan's story ends. The following verse from the book of Isaiah gives an exact description of what will happen then:

> *In that day the Lord with His severe sword, great and strong,*
> *Will punish Leviathan the fleeing serpent,*
> *Leviathan that twisted serpent;*
> *And He will slay the reptile that is in the sea.*
> *(Isaiah 27:1)*

Taurus Time Zone Message

The natural connection

Jesus' resurrection and ascension to heaven started a new era in world history. A great miracle had happened that would revolutionize the world. Jesus, who had been executed on a cross by Roman soldiers, rose back to life three days later to everyone's amazement. After rising from death, Jesus first appeared to his disciples, but then to hundreds of people. Conquering death by Jesus was an undeniable fact.

Before His death, Jesus had predicted His resurrection many times. He spoke of Jonah's sign by which God would testify of Him. By the fact that Jesus rose from the dead, God testified that He is the real Christ and that all His words, what He had said about Himself, about us humans and about future events, were true.

Forty days after His resurrection, Jesus ascended to heaven accompanied by angels. In that context, two angels predicted the return of Jesus as follows.

> *And while they looked steadfastly toward heaven as He went up, behold, two men stood by them in white apparel, who also said, "Men of Galilee, why do you stand gazing up into heaven? This same Jesus, who was taken up from you into heaven, will so come in like manner as you saw Him go into heaven." (Acts 1: 10-11)*

The Taurus time zone refers to the beginning of the end times of the natural world. In the opening chapters of the Acts of the Apostles, we can read how the Holy Spirit was poured out on the first Christians. Then they were filled with the Holy Spirit and boldly began to proclaim the gospel of Christ. Thousands of Jews came to faith in one day. However, the message of salvation did not remain only in the land of Israel, but with irresistible force penetrated the entire territory of the Roman Empire.

Through Jesus' revelation, humanity learned about important prophecies concerning the end times. Many of them were not given to mankind for the first time, because the prophecies had been seen in the starry sky since the beginning of the world. However, they had to be reaffirmed because the original prophecies had already been largely forgotten and the dust of confusion had settled over them.

Jesus Himself prophesied about His return and the related great resurrection as follows:

> *"Immediately after the tribulation of those days the sun will be darkened, and the moon will not give its light; the stars will fall from heaven, and the powers of the heavens will be shaken. Then the sign of the Son of Man will appear in heaven, and then all the tribes of the earth will mourn, and they will see the Son of Man*

coming on the clouds of heaven with power and great glory. And He will send His angels with a great sound of a trumpet, and they will gather together His elect from the four winds, from one end of heaven to the other. (Matthew 24: 29-31)

The Apostle Paul, who became the messenger of Christianity among the Gentiles, prophesied of the rapture that would occur before Jesus' return as follows.

Behold, I tell you a mystery: We shall not all sleep, but we shall all be changed-- in a moment, in the twinkling of an eye, at the last trumpet. For the trumpet will sound, and the dead will be raised incorruptible, and we shall be changed. (1 Cor. 15:51-52)

Christ's death and resurrection was a great victory for mankind, the greatest ever. That's when Satan was overthrown. After Jesus penetrated the gates of hell, the chains with which Satan had held people captive were broken. In addition, Satan's legs were figuratively cut off so that he can only crawl on the ground and swim in his own waters. After the death and resurrection of Christ, it is possible for every person on the natural earth to be saved through faith in Christ. In Christ, man receives the gift of righteousness and, as a result, salvation and eternal life. Satan cannot prevent salvation for any person if he holds on to his faith in Christ.

Lying and deception are practically the only weapons that Satan can use to fight against Christ. Satan cannot imprison people in prisons of the mind unless the person gives permission. People born again in Christ have also been given the Holy Spirit as a defender and a guide to the truth. In Him Christ's own have received spiritual equipment against Satan's lies. They have been called to a spiritual war against the spiritual powers of the Devil:

Put on the whole armor of God, that you may be able to stand against the wiles of the devil. For we do not wrestle against flesh and blood, but against principalities, against powers, against the rulers of the darkness of this age, against spiritual hosts of wickedness in the heavenly places. Therefore take up the whole armor of God, that you may be able to withstand in the evil day, and having done all, to stand. (Eph. 6:11-13)

In this age of the world, it is above all about the battle of spirits. Satan has already been defeated and the outcome of the battle has already been assured, but for now Satan can use his spiritual power to confuse people's minds and create in people unbelief and bitterness against God. As a counterforce to this, people have been given the Holy Spirit, who brings out the truth about God's love for people. The Holy Spirit always glorifies Christ, who has reconciled all the anger between God and man.

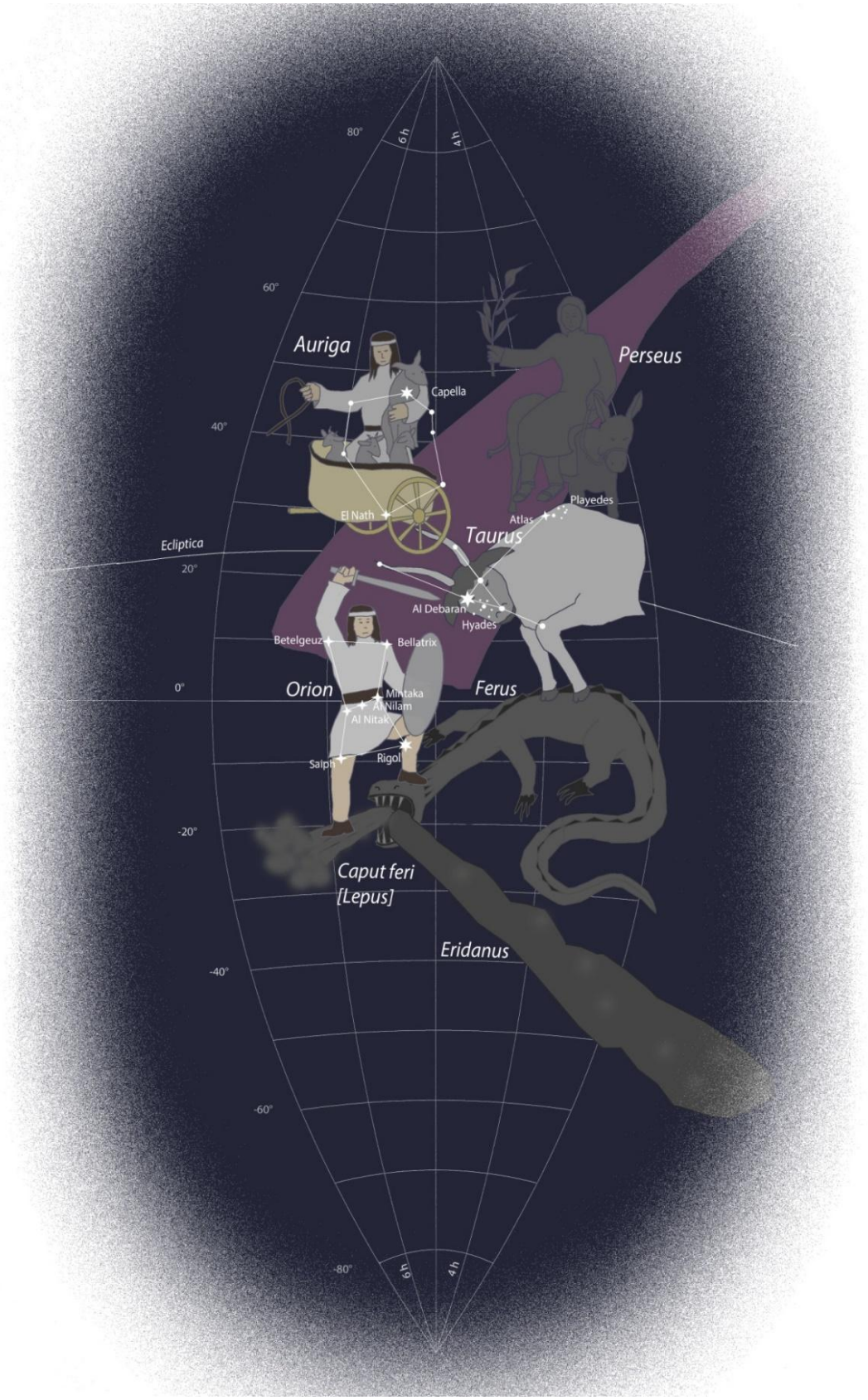
80°
6h
4h
60°
Auriga
Perseus
Capella
40°
El Nath
Playedes
Atlas
Taurus
Ecliptica
20°
Al Debaran
Hyades
Betelgeuz
Bellatrix
0°
Orion
Ferus
Mintaka
Al Nilam
Al Nitak
Rigel
Salph
-20°
Caput feri
[Lepus]
Eridanus
-40°
-60°
-80°
6h
4h

Figure 41. The reconstructed time zone of Taurus.

Events in the world of souls

In the wake of Christ's victories, the invisible world of souls was relatively calm and peaceful. At the time of His death, Jesus penetrated deep into Hades, smashing Satan's fortresses there and releasing the captive Jewish and Israeli souls, as well as the souls of a large number of other nations. These He led back to the Paradise of the soul world, whence Satan had taken them captive. The souls were allowed to remain in the Paradise to await the day of resurrection. Satan was still kept alive, but his possibilities of action were essentially limited. Satan and his forces could no longer capture human souls in the same way as before Jesus' death and resurrection he had been able to do.

In terms of the human spirits, salvation was already completed when Christ led the captive souls to Paradise. Their spirits were raised to the heaven of spirits/angels, which had been completely purified. After that, the souls of all died in Christ have been gathered to the Paradise of the world of souls and their spirits have been raised to the heavenly city of Jerusalem (in 6th heaven).

In the world of souls, there were still many souls in a dormant state waiting to enter natural bodies. What had happened so far was only the prelude. Great masses of people were still waiting to be freed from the slavery of corruption and enter the freedom and glory of God's children (Romans 8:21).

All people continue to live after their natural life as their soul returns to the soul world. The souls of unsaved people stay outside of Paradise, usually among their own nations. The souls of those saved in Christ are led to the Paradise of souls, a vast walled area at the top of the world of souls. The top of the mountain and its foothills are reserved for saved Jewish souls. The mountains around it are reserved for saved Israelites. Probably Jews and Israelites make up two of the seven churches. The souls of the believers of other nations form the remaining five congregations and are placed in the areas reserved for them within Paradise.

There is an upper and lower Paradise just as there is an upper and lower city of Jerusalem. The upper Paradise and Jerusalem refer to the world of spirits (6th heaven) and the temple city in the middle of it. Christ Himself rules from the Holy of Holies in the 7th heaven. The lower Paradise and Jerusalem are the places for righteous souls in the world of souls. There is a connection between the lower Jerusalem and the upper Jerusalem. The lower Jerusalem is like the courtyard of the upper temple.

The apostle John was one of those who, already during his natural life, were able to peek inside through the open door of heaven. He gave the following description of what he saw.

> *After these things I looked, and behold, a door standing open in heaven. And the first voice which I heard was like a trumpet speaking with me, saying, "Come up here, and I will show you things which must take place after this." Immediately I was in the Spirit; and behold, a throne set in heaven, and One sat on the throne. And He who sat there was like a jasper and a sardius stone in appearance; and there was a rainbow around the throne, in appearance like an*

emerald. Around the throne were twenty-four thrones, and on the thrones I saw twenty-four elders sitting, clothed in white robes; and they had crowns of gold on their heads. And from the throne proceeded lightnings, thunderings, and voices. Seven lamps of fire were burning before the throne, which are the seven Spirits of God. Before the throne there was a sea of glass, like crystal. And in the midst of the throne, and around the throne, were four living creatures full of eyes in front and in back. (Rev. 4:1-6)

Christ's throne is in the Holy of Holies in the heavenly Jerusalem of the seventh heaven. Possibly during the time that Christ was fulfilling His mission on the natural earth, the Father ruled from His own throne. Otherwise, Christ had been given all authority to rule in both the visible and the invisible universe. He directs the events of the world and sees to it that all the things that are destined to happen in the end times will happen exactly at the right time.

GEMINI TIME ZONE

The Gemini time zone tells about the time between Christ's first and second coming and its culmination in the first resurrection. The resurrection means the beginning of the Millennium. Before that, the Holy Spirit influences the course of the age in many ways, not only on the natural earth, but also in the world of souls. In all times, people are saved and born-again. The winds of the spirit blowing at different times affect church life in both the natural and the spiritual world.

The Gemini time zone is important because it looks at our current time. Unfortunately, some of the patterns in this time zone have been corrupted through the ages.

Victorious church spirit in the natural world and in the soul world

As already stated in connection with the Taurus time zone, the events after Jesus' death and resurrection were strongly influenced by the outpouring of the Holy Spirit on Jesus' followers. The Holy Spirit imparted such courage to them that the congregation began to grow very strongly. Wonders and signs followed the preachers of the gospel wherever they went. Soon congregations were born in different parts of the Roman Empire and non-Jewish people started to join them as well.

Then when people died after their natural life, their souls passed to the world of souls. Christ's people, whether they were Jewish, Israeli or believers of other nations, got into Paradise, others had to stay outside it. In the Paradise of the world of souls, Christ's people formed churches.

The Holy Spirit also had a strong influence in the world of souls. The gospel of Christ was also proclaimed there and the Holy Spirit worked in souls so that they could receive the message of salvation. So, the battle for souls continued in the world of souls in the same way as in the natural world. Next, let's take a look at the constellations of the Gemini time zone.

Columba – The Holy Spirit symbolized by a Dove

Deep in the southern starry sky there is the pattern of the Dove (Columba), which is not included in the classical group of four constellations. However, it has an important meaning in the message of the Gemini time zone, as it describes the Holy Spirit in the world of souls. When Christ, after His resurrection, again took His throne, He poured out the Holy Spirit - not only on the natural world - but also on the world of souls.

The Holy Spirit protects people and holds on to them even after their death. The Holy Spirit moves sovereignly everywhere both on the natural earth and below in the world of souls. He explores all the depths, as Columba's position in the southern starry sky shows.

Equus major[Canis major]- Big riding horse

In the classic star atlas is a big dog (Canis major) in a strange sitting position. Its central star *Sirius* literally means ruler or prince. The name can be derived from the Egyptian name *Seir*, prince, or from the Hebrew word *Sar,* which means the same. There is also an Arabic name for the star, *Al Shira Al Jemeniya*, which means ruler or prince of the right hand. Sirius is the brightest star in the sky, so it has always been understood as the star of the great ruler. It is the most worshiped star in different religions of the world.

The second brightest star *Mirzam* also means ruler or prince. Other star names in Arabic include *Wesen* and *Adhara*, meaning brilliant or bright, and *Al Habor* (in Hebrew *Abur*), meaning mighty.

The dog was a despised animal in all Middle Eastern countries. The subject of the pattern does not match the names of the stars. If the design should embody a high-ranking prince or ruler or his troops, the subject of the original design can hardly be a dog. It must be a white horse in a galloping position. The white horse means the church of Christ fighting in the Holy Spirit. The bright star on the horse's head means Christ himself.

In Babylonia, the star Sirius was called the "Ruler of the right hand", a title suitable for Christ. The Sirius star has also been called the "Archer star" [29], which is why it has been speculated that the person riding the horse had a bow in his hand. As such, it would resemble the Sagittarius pattern.

As with many other patterns of the Gemini time zone, the Horse also has a double meaning, because it tells about things on the level of the world of souls on the one hand, and the natural world on the other. On the level of the world of souls, it still reflects the time when Christ, at the time of his death, came to the gates of the Death and freed the

[29]Maunder EW The Astronomy of the Bible. 1908.

souls imprisoned there. He took them to the Paradise of the world of souls, as it were, as the vanguard of the saved and the first fruits of His atonement. He also bound Satan so that he could no longer capture souls.

On a natural level, the riding horse represents the first group of Messianic Jews after Christ's death and resurrection. Gradually, more and more believers from other nations began to join that group. The congregation was born on the side of the visible earth, but moved to the world of souls when people died. As long as the Horse (Equus major) fought with pure spirit weapons, it kept its white color. A horse is a fierce war horse, of which the book of Job gives a description:

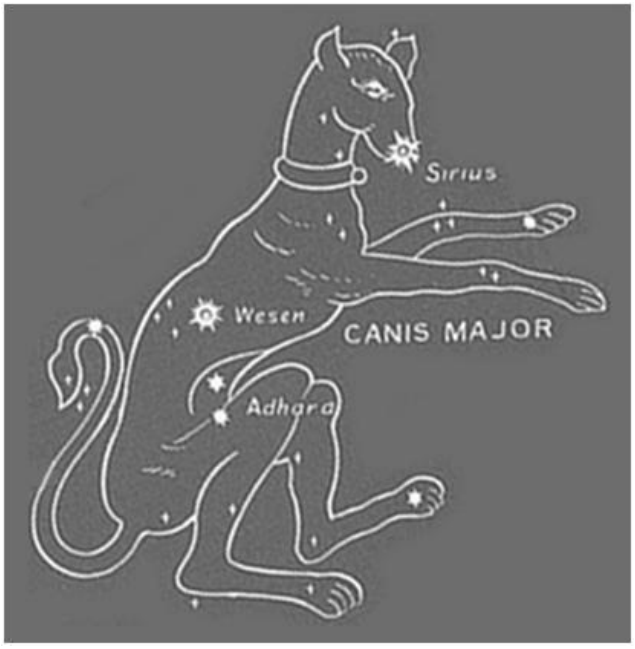

Figure 42 . Classic Big dog (Canis major) (Bullinger)

"Have you given the horse strength?
Have you clothed his neck with thunder?
Can you frighten him like a locust?
His majestic snorting strikes terror.
He paws in the valley, and rejoices in his strength;
He gallops into the clash of arms.
He mocks at fear, and is not frightened;
Nor does he turn back from the sword.
The quiver rattles against him,
The glittering spear and javelin.
He devours the distance with fierceness and rage;
Nor does he come to a halt because the trumpet has sounded.
At the blast of the trumpet he says, 'Aha!'

He smells the battle from afar,
The thunder of captains and shouting.
(Job 39:19-25)

In the Middle Ages, a large image of a horse appeared in classical star atlases between the constellations of the Big Dog and the Little Dog. The horse had a long horn on its head and was given the name Monoceros, one-horned. It was as if the horse was looking for its place on a map of the stars, because at the point where it was made to gallop, there were no visible stars at all. There have been speculations that the origin of the pattern is old and that it possibly represents Christ's white horse. One has probably been on the right track in this regard, but it has been misplaced. Originally, the horse took the place of the Big Dog. The horse's horn is not mentioned in the above description of the book of Job, so its existence on the head of the original horse can be doubted.

The spirit of the congregation and Christ's second salvation operation

After the initial enthusiasm, the spirit of the congregation lost its purity. The loss of purity was caused above all by giving up the Holy Spirit. On the other hand, the removal of Jews from leadership positions in the congregations and the alliance of the Catholic Church with secular power also contributed to the matter. The Messianic branch of Judaism gradually died out completely. Wars, poverty, diseases and apostasy affected the spirit of the congregations, which resulted in the changing of the color of the horses. However, Christianity expanded in every direction.

After the first centuries, the Jews turned their backs on Jesus Christ. As a result, God was temporarily angry with them and they were forced into exile among the nations. After they died, they found themselves still among the nations outside of Paradise. Later, as the end of this age approached, God launched a salvation operation in the world of souls. In that, Jewish souls were needed as mediators of the message of salvation and reconciliation to other nations.

Equus minor [Canis minor] - Small riding horses

The constellation of the Little Dog is small, but has a very visible central star. In Dendera's atlas, a human-like hero with a hawk's head appears in place of the Little Dog. Its Egyptian name is *Sebak*, which means victorious or conquering.

The bright central star is named *Procyon*. It means redeemer. The second brightest star is called in Arabic *Al Gomeisa*, which means "carrying others". Other names for the stars include (possibly referring to the central star) *Al Shira Al Shemeliya*, the ruler of the left hand, *Al Mirzam*, the ruler or prince, and *Al Gomeyra*, the perfecter.

Figure 43 . Classic Little Dog (Canis Minor) according to Bullinger.

In this pattern too, the names of the stars and the pattern itself do not match. If the pattern should represent a savior or a redeemer, a dog is not a suitable character to embody it. Probably in this case too, the original subject is a horse or several horses.

The prophetic horses of the book of Revelation and the book of Zechariah, which refer to this time (Zech. 6: 1-8, Rev. 6: 1-8), can be used as justification for the horses. The horses of Revelation, which are white, red, black, and ash gray in color, appear in that order when Christ opens the first four seals of his scroll. In the book of Zechariah, the same horses are in front of the chariots.

> *Then I turned and raised my eyes and looked, and behold, four chariots were coming from between two mountains, and the mountains were mountains of bronze. With the first chariot were red horses, with the second chariot black horses, with the third chariot white horses, and with the fourth chariot dappled horses--strong steeds. (Zech. 6: 1 – 3)*

So, in both prophecies there are four horses, white, black, scarlet and ash gray. Since one (white) horse could already be identified in the Big Dog pattern, possibly there are three other horses in the Little Dog pattern, red, black and ash gray in color. However, the last-mentioned color may also be mottled or spotted. Possibly the horses have had riders on their backs as in the prophecy of the Book of Revelation. However, Christ rode only the white horse, on the backs of other horses had come other riders.

First interpretation: The spirit of the congregation in the natural world

According to the first interpretation, the horses of Revelation (Revelation 6:1-8) mean the winds of the spirit and the churches of Christ in different periods of history in the natural world. The colors of the horses refer to the general atmosphere of the natural world in different eras. In the natural world, people entered into a covenant with Christ under the conditions of each age. After they died, they joined the different colored "horse churches" of the soul world according to their era. The word "church" means the group of the saved people in Christ. All the people of Christ joined to those churches, regardless of the denominations or nations they belonged to during their earthly life.

The color of each "horse church" reflected the characteristic color of its own era. First a white horse appeared, fighting purely with the weapons of the Holy Spirit. Then came the scarlet horse, who made Christianity mandatory and started using violent methods in

converting. Next came the black horse, whose time was tinged with poverty and various illnesses. The hunger for God's word also began to burden, and the oil of the Holy Spirit became very lacking. The last to appear was an ash-grey horse, which signified spiritual death. During this time, many who nominally belonged to the Christian churches were spiritually dead. However, the last-mentioned horse can also be understood as spotted, which better reflects reality. The overall color of the church could be grey, and in some places even black, but there were also white patches here and there.

It should also be mentioned that on the natural earth side, just before the return of Jesus, a large number of Jews will be saved when they receive Christ in faith. This is what Zechariah's prophecies tell about. (Zech. 12:10; 13:1) The Jews have heard of their Messiah, but they need someone to remove the "Moses veil" from their eyes. When they then come to faith, they still remain Jews. They do not merge into the churches of the other nations.

The salvation of the Jews is also important for other nations. Other nations cannot be saved until the Jews are in their place among those who will be saved, because the marching order is important: first the Jews, then the others (Rom. 1: 16).

Another interpretation: Christ's second salvation operation in the world of souls

According to another interpretation, the horses in the book of Zechariah speak of Christ's second salvation operation in the world of souls. Jews, Israelis, and believers from other nations who were saved through the natural earth participate in the proclamation mission of this salvation operation.

In the sixth chapter of the book of Zechariah, there are white, red, black and spotted horses just like in the prophecy of the book of Revelation. Now, however, these horses are harnessed in front of the wagons. The horses refer to the convoys of the Christ's congregation that are sent all over Hades, where most Jewish souls are settled after their death. (Zech. 6) A large number of souls from other nations and religions who have shunned the evil can also hear their message. The convoys direct their course outside Paradise in every direction and proclaim the gospel of Christ's Kingdom to souls. All those who receive the message will be born-again in spirit. The Jews will be taken to their own lands, soul-Jerusalem and its surroundings. Along with the Jews, a large number of souls of other nations will be saved, who will settle in their own lands within Paradise. Their born-again spirits immediately ascend to the heaven of spirits, but the souls remain in the Paradise of the soul world.

Christ strictly adheres to the covenants and promises he made both in the present world and in previous worlds. He holds on to them even though as a nation both Judah and Israel have broken their covenant and have not honored Him as their God. However, many Jews/Israelites have worshiped their Messiah King without knowing Him, because the entire Old Testament speaks of Him. Then, when messengers appear to them in the world of souls and proclaim to them that Jesus is their Lord and Savior, they believe the message and are born-again. So, they will be transported to Paradise. In Paradise, Jews and Israelites will no longer mix with the believers of the nations, but will be joined with their own communities in the lands reserved for them.

Christ's second operation in the world of souls is not only aimed at Jewish souls. The souls of all nations in Hades (between the Paradise and the Death) became part of Christ's second salvation operation. People from all nations, languages and religions who in their natural life shunned the evil got to Hades. However, they could not hate the God of Israel or the Jews/Israelites. In order to be saved, they had to receive the gospel that Christ's messengers proclaimed. In the eighth chapter of the book of Zechariah, it is told that by "grabbing the ends of the Jews' cloaks" they were able to join Christ's processions to Paradise. (Zech. 8: 19-23).

Taking up the congregation

As the end of the present world approaches, the soul-churches in the Paradise know to expect a great change. When Christ comes back to earth, He will establish His new Millennial Kingdom. Then all of Paradise will be raised above the firmament. In that context, the souls are redeemed once and for all and they get a new body to be clothed in. Then the human body, soul and spirit will be in the right order, in their original places. God's Spirit works powerfully in their spirit, soul and body. The book of Revelation says that before the resurrection, 144,000 Israelites will be separated by a seal printed on their foreheads, 12,000 from each tribe. This is because the vanguard of all the Israelite tribes must be in place before the resurrection of the main crowd, the believers of other nations. John saw a huge crowd of people from all countries, nations and languages. They stood before the throne and the Lamb, wearing white robes and holding a palm branch (Rev. 7: 1-9).

Gemini

The main constellation has two human figures close together. The one above, classically called *Castor*, has a bow in one hand, a lyre in the other. The one below, called *Pollux*, has a mace in his left hand. The star in Castor's face is called *Apollo* and means ruler or judge. Similarly, the star on Pollux's face is called *Hercules* and means "one who comes to labor or suffer".

In the zodiac of Dendera, the name of the pattern is *Clusus* or *Claustrum Hori*, which means the abode of the Future. The old Coptic name *Pi-Mahi* means belonging together. The Hebrew name *Thaumim* as well as the Arabic *Al Thaumam* mean united or intertwined.

Other Arabic names include *Al Henah* (on Pollux's left foot), the afflicted or hurt, *Waset* (on Castor's right hand), set, and *Al Dira*, the seed. Hebrew names include *Mebsuta* (on Castor's knee), trampling under foot, and *Propus* (on Castor's left leg), branch or sprout.

The twins appearing in the classical atlas are probably the original subject of the constellation. The higher of the twin brothers (Castor) represents the group that reached the 1st resurrection, and the lower one (Pollux) represents the group that remains in the world of souls, but enters the 2nd resurrection after the Millennium.

The Gemini pattern shows the same as in the earlier Taurus time zone, Pleiades and Hyades. In both there is a group of uplifted and a group of not yet uplifted. The group of

the resurrected will come to rest with Christ. Those who are not resurrected yet will have to suffer, but eventually they too will be lifted up and joined together with those who were accepted to the 1st resurrection.

When evaluating the symbolism of the Gemini constellation, it is again important to note that the ecliptic, or the path of the sun, passes diagonally between the two human figures. In it, one can see the transition from below the firmament to above it. Probably in the 1st resurrection, the entire Paradise of souls will be lifted up above the firmament while being cleansed into its glorified heavenly attire. The world of souls thus becomes the heaven of souls. At the same time, the entire earthly creation is created in glorified clothing. (Romans 8: 19 – 23)

Figure 44. Classic Gemini pattern (Bullinger) .

The figure of the twins depicts the fulfillment of God's plans for man, because in it man is depicted as a human being for the first time. In the resurrection, which the figure tells about, the perfection of man takes place, when he changes from animal figures to human figures. In the resurrection, a person gets a pure soul and a body similar to what Christ had when He rose from the dead. This is how a person becomes like Christ. Note that the lower figure is also human, which tells of the latter resurrection.

Apparently, the vanguard of Jews and Israelites, which Revelation 7 says included 12,000 from each tribe, will be raised up first. The congregation of "blood witnesses", i.e. martyrs, will probably also rise with them. Then John of the Book of Revelation saw there a great multitude of saved people from all nations:

> *After these things I looked, and behold, a great multitude which no one could number, of all nations, tribes, peoples, and tongues, standing before the throne and before the Lamb, clothed with white robes, with palm branches in their hands, and crying out with a loud voice, saying, "Salvation belongs to our God who sits on the throne, and to the Lamb!" (Rev. 7: 9 - 10)*

Gemini Time Zone Message

The natural connection

The outpouring of the Holy Spirit was followed by the awakening of faith in the followers of Jesus. During the first centuries, the number of the born-again people grew rapidly. Miracles and signs followed the actions of the believers, and the Word of God prospered wherever it was preached. Messianic Jews, who were strong in their faith in Jesus, were at the forefront of spreading the Gospel.

The book of Revelation speaks of four horses of different colors: white, scarlet, black, and ash gray. (Rev. 6: 1-8) The colors of the horses tell about the wind of the spirit of different ages, but the horses themselves refer to both the earthly and underworld churches of Christ in those ages. White means pure and victorious, scarlet war and bloodshed, black poverty and disease, and ash gray apostasy and death. People made their covenant with Christ on the natural earth, but when they died, their souls were transferred to Paradise, where they were joined to the church of their age.

> *Now I saw when the Lamb opened one of the seals; and I heard one of the four living creatures saying with a voice like thunder, "Come and see." And I looked, and behold, a white horse. He who sat on it had a bow; and a crown was given to him, and he went out conquering and to conquer. (Rev. 6:1-2)*

The white horse refers to the beginning of our era, when the winds of the spirit were pure and victorious in the battle against Satan. The actual battles were fought on the side of the natural world, but the spirit winds of the soul world affected the conditions of the natural world. After the resurrection of Christ, there was a powerful period of revival in the natural world. This is how the "white horse" congregation was born. At first, the saved were almost exclusively Jews, but later the share of Jews in relation to the saved of other nations decreased. Christ himself led the spiritual battle. Satan could not resist the avalanche of the gospel. Unfortunately, this happy time was interrupted by the opening of another seal and the appearance of a scarlet horse.

> *When He opened the second seal, I heard the second living creature saying, "Come and see." Another horse, fiery red, went out. And it was granted to the one who sat on it to take peace from the earth, and that people should kill one another; and there was given to him a great sword. (Rev. 6:3-4)*

A scarlet horse means an atmosphere of war and violence. The wars were fought on the side of the natural earth, but were affected by the red-turned spirit winds of the soul world. Until now, they had fought with pure spiritual weapons, but now the congregation began to use violence in an effort to persuade people to their side. The Holy Spirit could not be involved in the violent action, so it receded into the background. After that, the third seal was broken and a third horse, black in color, appeared on the scene.

> *When He opened the third seal, I heard the third living creature say, "Come and see." So I looked, and behold, a black horse, and he who sat on it had a pair of scales in his hand. And I heard a voice in the midst of the four living creatures saying, "A quart of wheat for a denarius, and three quarts of barley for a denarius; and do not harm the oil and the wine." (Rev. 6:5-6)*

A black horse means an atmosphere of poverty, famine and disease. Poverty, famine and disease were experienced primarily in the visible world, but behind them was a spiritual condition that prevailed in the invisible world of souls.

When moving from antiquity to the Middle Ages, all kinds of civilization and well-being that had prevailed in the Roman Empire decayed. People were poor, ravaged by war and plagued by disease. The general atmosphere of the time also affected the congregation. From a Christian point of view, the Middle Ages were a dark time, because then the bright light of the gospel could not shine properly. However, it didn't completely go off.

For the Jews, the Middle Ages were a time of persecution. They lived among nations and experienced persecution from Christians. In all countries they were discriminated against, but perhaps it was discrimination that was the reason why they managed to preserve their national and religious identity through the centuries. Then the fourth seal was opened. The horse that now appeared was ash gray in color.

> *When He opened the fourth seal, I heard the voice of the fourth living creature saying, "Come and see." So I looked, and behold, a pale horse. And the name of him who sat on it was Death, and Hades followed with him. And power was given to them over a fourth of the earth, to kill with sword, with hunger, with death, and by the beasts of the earth. (Rev. 6: 7-8)*

The ash-gray horse signifies the spirit of apostasy and moral decay that appeared on the scene of both the natural world and the soul world. It manifested as spiritual lethargy and apostasy in Christ's earthly church. Especially Western people became indifferent and tired of waiting for Christ's return. They had no "oil in their lamps", which later became their fate. The congregation was not able to resist the general secularization in society, but became secularized itself to a considerable extent. All of this was influenced by the ashen atmosphere of the soul world.

Moving to the new era, man gradually freed himself from all authority. The new winds of the Enlightenment came, which made people's heads crazy: equality, the industrial revolution, new ideas and ideologies that opposed religions, science that no longer contained God, etc. Of course, one can see one and another good in these revolutions, but the overall picture is however, the fact that they distanced people from God, from the truth. People began to treat spiritual things as if they were no longer important to them. Many denied the existence of God. Christ's church also became indifferent and sluggish in its faith.

In the new age, the Jews were still persecuted everywhere they lived among the nations. Although they were intelligent and talented, they were considered second-class citizens. The culmination of all Jewish persecutions was the Holocaust during the Second World War, in which the Jews were completely exterminated in concentration camps. Holocaust means burnt offering.

The ash gray horse was alternatively variegated, i.e. the general appearance was grey, but there were white spots here and there. In that case, the picture of the era was not so bleak. Somewhere in the world, both in the West and in the East, there were communities of people faithful to Christ until the end.

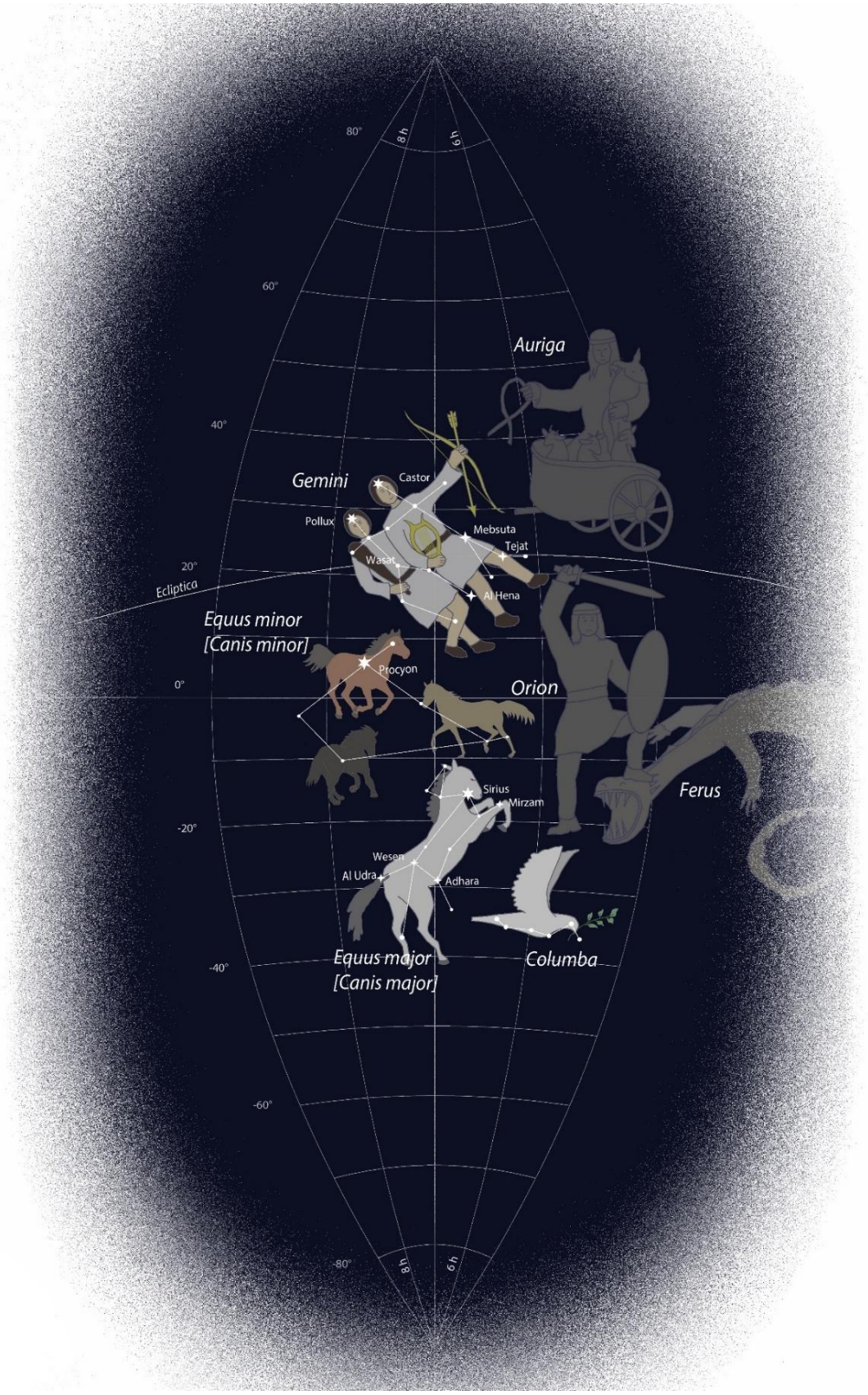
80°
8h
6h
60°
Auriga
40°
Gemini
Castor
Pollux
Mebsuta
Tejat
Wasat
20°
Ecliptica
Al Hena
Equus minor
[Canis minor]
Procyon
0°
Orion
Sirius
Mirzam
Ferus
-20°
Wesen
Al Udra
Adhara
Equus major
[Canis major]
Columba
-40°
-60°
80°
8h
6h

Figure 45. The reconstructed time zone of Gemini.

After the war, nations with a bad conscience helped the Jews to get to the land of their fathers after almost 2000 years of diaspora. The state of Israel was declared independent in 1948, but not without controversy with the surrounding powers. The Jews have had to conquer and defend their land in many wars, because the Arab states around it have not been sympathetic to the birth of a new Jewish state.

Today, Messianic Jews are only a small minority among the Jews. However, while the majority of Jews still have a negative attitude toward Jesus Christ or are indifferent to all religions, Messianic churches have begun to grow. According to the prophecies, there will be a great revival among the Jews before the return of Christ. Paul implies that the number of Christ's own people who are to be gathered from other nations must be filled before the great revival can come to the Jewish people.

> *For I do not desire, brethren, that you should be ignorant of this mystery, lest you should be wise in your own opinion, that blindness in part has happened to Israel until the fullness of the Gentiles has come in. And so all Israel will be saved, as it is written: "The Deliverer will come out of Zion, And He will turn away ungodliness from Jacob." (Romans 11:25-26)*

Before Christ comes into the world, the land of Israel will be under siege. All the nations will attack it until Christ comes to save his people.

> *For I will gather all the nations to battle against Jerusalem; The city shall be taken, The houses rifled, And the women ravished. Half of the city shall go into captivity, But the remnant of the people shall not be cut off from the city.*
>
> *Then the Lord will go forth And fight against those nations, As He fights in the day of battle. And in that day His feet will stand on the Mount of Olives, Which faces Jerusalem on the east. And the Mount of Olives shall be split in two, From east to west, Making a very large valley; Half of the mountain shall move toward the north And half of it toward the south. (Zech. 14: 2-4)*

Then the resurrection takes place. Towards the end of the book of Revelation, it is stated that those who are accessed to the first resurrection will rule with Christ for a thousand years.

> *But the rest of the dead did not live again until the thousand years were finished. This is the first resurrection. Blessed and holy is he who has part in the first resurrection. Over such the second death has no power, but they shall be priests of God and of Christ, and shall reign with Him a thousand years. (Rev. 20: 5-6)*

The second death refers to Satan's control over the world of souls during the Millennium. For many, it will be the final death, but only at the final judgment will it be clear who will be saved and who will be lost.

Events in the world of souls

When natural people who have received the salvation of Jesus Christ die, their souls are taken to the Paradise of the soul world. Paradise, like the natural world, is divided into geographical parts. In the middle of Paradise is God's holy mountain, on top of which is the city of Jerusalem. Jerusalem and Judea are reserved for saved Jewish souls. The mountain areas around it are meant for saved Israeli souls. Other areas of Paradise are reserved for saved souls of other nations.

Outside Paradise is Hades, which is the target of Christ's second salvation operation. The second salvation operation is like a continuation of the first. In it, Christ's goal is to save as many Jewish/Israeli souls as possible, but in their wake also souls of other nations. As a rule, Jews who had not met their Savior in their lifetime ended up in Hades for their souls. Both in the natural earth and after their death in the world of souls, they had to live among other nations.

In the sixth chapter of the book of Zechariah, it is told about horses of different colors harnessed in front of the chariots. The carriages pulled by red, black, white and variegated horses were going in all different directions in Hades. These convoys of Christ set out to evangelize and bring home Jewish and Israeli souls lost among the nations.

> *Then I turned and raised my eyes and looked, and behold, four chariots were coming from between two mountains, and the mountains were mountains of bronze. With the first chariot were red horses, with the second chariot black horses, with the third chariot white horses, and with the fourth chariot dappled horses--strong steeds. (Zech. 6: 1-3)*

The colors of the horses were the same as in the Book of Revelation (Rev. 6), so they must mean the same winds of the spirit, which were previously defined as winds describing the conditions of the world of souls. Now Christ's own hosts, Jews, Israelites, and believers of other nations, who had been previously saved, drove those horse-drawn chariots and took the message of Christ to Hades primarily to Jewish and Israelite souls. These, in turn, conveyed the message to the souls of other nations, who came to faith in droves. In the second chapter of the book of Zechariah, a special exhortation is given to Jewish and Israelite souls.

> *"Up, up! Flee from the land of the north," says the Lord; "for I have spread you abroad like the four winds of heaven," says the Lord. Up, Zion! Escape, you who dwell with the daughter of Babylon." (Zech. 2: 6-7)*

The eighth chapter of the book of Zechariah tells how all the Jews who received the message will be taken to Paradise.

> *"Thus says the Lord of hosts: 'Behold, I will save My people from the land of the east And from the land of the west; I will bring them back, And they shall dwell in the midst of Jerusalem. They shall be My people And I will be their God, In truth and righteousness.' (Zech. 8: 7-8)*

> *And it shall come to pass That just as you were a curse among the nations, O house of Judah and house of Israel, So I will save you, and you shall be a blessing. Do not fear, Let your hands be strong.' (Zech. 8: 13)*

While Jewish and Israeli souls are thus saved, an even greater number of believing souls of other nations are saved with them. The book of Zechariah prophesied about this.

> *"Thus says the Lord of hosts: 'In those days ten men from every language of the nations shall grasp the sleeve of a Jewish man, saying, "Let us go with you, for we have heard that God is with you." ' " (Zech. 8:23)*

Many souls from so-called Christian countries who had not been accessed to Paradise are now given the opportunity to receive their salvation in Christ. There are people of other nations and religions. However, everyone has to acknowledge the God of Israel as Lord and Savior. He alone is the way, the truth and the life. (John 14:6)

The millennia-old jealousy between Judah (Southern Israel) and Ephraim (Northern Israel) will disappear when a common Messiah unites them. Similarly, the envy and hatred of the nations towards the Jews will disappear as if by magic. All the saved from all nations seek to serve Jews and Israelites. The following prophecy tells about the wonder of the Jews and Israelites:

> *"For your waste and desolate places, And the land of your destruction, Will even now be too small for the inhabitants; And those who swallowed you up will be far away. The children you will have, After you have lost the others, Will say again in your ears, 'The place is too small for me; Give me a place where I may dwell.' Then you will say in your heart, 'Who has begotten these for me, Since I have lost my children and am desolate, A captive, and wandering to and fro? And who has brought these up? There I was, left alone; But these, where were they?' " Thus says the Lord God: "Behold, I will lift My hand in an oath to the nations, And set up My standard for the peoples; They shall bring your sons in their arms, And your daughters shall be carried on their shoulders;*
>
> *Kings shall be your foster fathers, And their queens your nursing mothers; They shall bow down to you with their faces to the earth, And lick up the dust of your feet. Then you will know that I am the Lord, For they shall not be ashamed who wait for Me." (Isa. 49: 19 – 23)*

Another prophecy in the book of Isaiah tells the same thing. The nations bring the Jews and Israelites who lived among them to their own tribes. The saved of the nations no longer have any hatred or bitterness towards the Jews. On the contrary, they strive in every way to serve them.

> *"Who are these who fly like a cloud, And like doves to their roosts? Surely the coastlands shall wait for Me; And the ships of Tarshish will come first, To bring your sons from afar, Their silver and their gold with them, To the name of the Lord your God, And to the Holy One of Israel, Because He has glorified you.*
>
> *"The sons of foreigners shall build up your walls, And their kings shall minister to you; For in My wrath I struck you, But in My favor I have had mercy on you. Therefore your gates shall be open continually; They shall not be shut day or night, That men may bring to you the wealth of the Gentiles, And their kings in procession.*

For the nation and kingdom which will not serve you shall perish, And those nations shall be utterly ruined.
(*Isa. 60: 8-12)*

Christ's people consist of people of all nations who accept His gospel. All of them will eventually become Israelites by spirit. Ultimately, Israelites are all those who kneel before Christ and acknowledge Him as King.

Resurrection is the last step in the process of saving souls. In it, the firmament is lowered below the Paradise of the world of souls, whereupon the whole Paradise is placed in the light of Christ's glory. Human souls are cleansed once and for all and they receive new glorified bodies. In that context, a person's entire spiritual being is made whole and the Holy Spirit has a powerful effect on his entire being.

CANCER TIME ZONE

In classic star atlases the constellation of Cancer presents a crab. However, many old sources state that this is a forgery or a misunderstanding.[30] The original figure showed a flock of sheep and other domestic animals in their enclosure. The mistake may have happened when some unlearned persons have thought that the circular enclosure with its posts represented a crab. As for its name in this writing, let's suppose that Christ had given the name "Crab" to His enclosure, which He established at the top of Hades. Then we avoid changing the name of the time zone. The crab is an animal that tries to protect its own territory in the same way that Christ protects His people in the fenced area at the highest point of Hades.

The patterns in the Cancer time zone tell of a great migration in the world of souls during the Millennium. Christ sends his messengers to the regions of darkness, as a result of which the souls who live there set off in droves. They leave the lands beyond the sea to seek salvation at the highest point of Hades, where Christ has established a refuge. Messengers proclaim the message of salvation to all nations so that everyone can hear it. This time, too, God is looking for his old allies, the Jews and the Israelites, but now everyone is given an equal chance of salvation. Christ has placed his banner where those seeking salvation must gather, but now it is hurry, for Satan will soon be released from his captivity. (Rev. 20:7)

[30]Reference is made here to the sources mentioned in the Chapter “Reconstructing the story of the starry sky”

Christ's herd in Hades

In the pattern of Cancer, Christ's flock is depicted in its corral at the highest point of Hades. It is at this point the highest place in the world of souls because the firmament has been lowered so that Paradise (the 3rd heaven) has remained above it. For the last time, Christ will send messengers throughout the world of souls, whose task it is to proclaim the gospel to all souls and urge them to set out, for time is short. The call is common, but still Christ seeks to find specially his lost allies. All those seeking salvation must answer the call and climb to the highest point of Hades, where Christ has established a refuge for them. Above the Cancer figure, there was probably a large figure of a shepherd *(Pastor)* guarding his flock.

Cancer and Pastor – Christ's flock

The classic pattern has a wide crab viewed from above. The Hebrew name *Sartan* means clinging. Arabian *Al Sartan* and Syrian *Sartano* mean the same thing. The Greek word *Karkinos* as well as the Latin *Cancer* mean crab. In the center of the pattern is a star cluster with the Latin name *Praesepe*. It means manger, stable, animal pen or enclosure. Praesepe is possibly the original name of the whole pattern. The brightest stars, *Asellus* and *Asellus Borealis,* mean donkey and northern donkey. A third star of almost equal brightness, *Acubene,* means shelter or hiding place. Other stars include *Ma'alaph* , which means the multitude of thousands, and further, *Al Himarein* , which means kids or sheep.

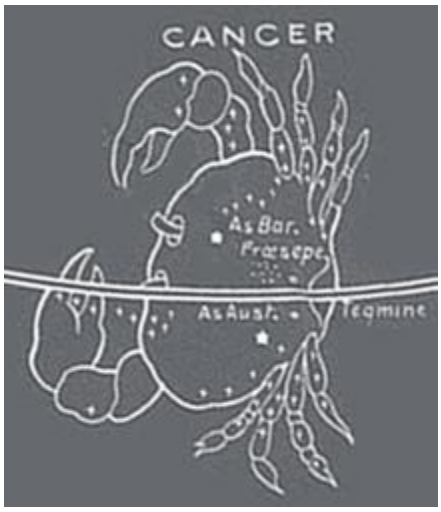

Figure 46. Classic Cancer (Bullinger) .

Crab is not the original name of the constellation, although it appears in quite old star charts. In Dendera atlas at this place is the sacred beetle of the Egyptians, *the Scarabeus*, which was a symbol of resurrection for them because it undergoes metamorphosis like a butterfly. However, that is not the subject of the original star pattern either. The original design depicts an animal enclosure, to which its Egyptian name, *Klaria*, refers. Klaria

means herd of cattle. Seen from above, a circular animal enclosure with fence posts may resemble a crab or a dung beetle, which explains the confusion.

The name of the original design probably means a cattle pen or enclosure. The constellation's Hebrew name, *Sartan* (the one that holds), comes from the enclosure that holds the herd of animals. The names *Praesepe* (pen) and *Acubene* (shelter, hiding place) refer to structures made to protect animals. The other names of the stars, *Ma'alaph* (thousands), *Al Himarein* (the herd of donkeys), and *Asellus* (the donkey) testify to the human souls that are within the enclosure. There are two donkey stars: *Asellus Borealis* (northern donkey) means Israeli souls and *Asellus Australis* (southern donkey) Jewish souls.

The animal figures depict the group of those who aspire to Christ's kingdom during the Millennium in the world of souls. They are fenced in so that they cannot get lost and "wolves" cannot harm them. This brings to mind Jesus' parable of Himself as the gate of the sheepfold and the shepherd of the sheep.

> *"Most assuredly, I say to you, he who does not enter the sheepfold by the door, but climbs up some other way, the same is a thief and a robber. But he who enters by the door is the shepherd of the sheep. To him the doorkeeper opens, and the sheep hear his voice; and he calls his own sheep by name and leads them out. And when he brings out his own sheep, he goes before them; and the sheep follow him, for they know his voice. Yet they will by no means follow a stranger, but will flee from him, for they do not know the voice of strangers." (John 10:1-5)*
>
> *I am the good shepherd. The good shepherd gives His life for the sheep. But a hireling, he who is not the shepherd, one who does not own the sheep, sees the wolf coming and leaves the sheep and flees; and the wolf catches the sheep and scatters them. The hireling flees because he is a hireling and does not care about the sheep. (John 10:11-13)*

Jesus, of course, is the true shepherd of all His own. In this case, He sends convoys to the underworld of souls to search for His lost sheep who were left out of the 1st Resurrection. After hearing the message of Christ, these lost sheep set out along with all the others seeking salvation. They direct their course towards the holy mountain marked by Christ with a banner. (Isa. 11: 12)

In the star atlas of Dendera, next to the scarab beetle is a man holding a staff. This possibly indicates that in the beginning the pattern of the sheepfold also included a shepherd of the sheep. There are plenty of stars and space above the constellation of Cancer, which are now artificially connected to the pattern of the Big Bear. Based on the position of the stars, a shepherd could be seen standing there with a staff in his hand. There is also a star called *Talitha*, which refers to the triangular head of a sheep, as in the pattern of Aries (Ras al Thalitha). Based on this, it can be assumed that the shepherd has a sheep on his shoulders. Jesus identified with the shepherd figure in the ancient story. He is the good shepherd who saves the lost sheep.

The Asellus stars, the southern and the northern donkey, refer to saved Jewish and Israelite souls. The operation launched by Christ still aims to repatriate Jews and Israelis left in the underworld of souls. They act as the vanguard of salvation, but this time the

main target of the operation is the souls of other nations. The word of the Gospel is preached to everyone and everyone is invited to take hold of it.

People's migration towards the Hades refuge

The large-sized Ship (Argo) depicts the migration of peoples in the underworld of souls towards the shelter of Christ at the highest point of Hades. This will happen during the Millennium.

Argo - Ship

In the pattern of the Ship (Argo). is a large ship in the southern starry sky. The name Argo means company of the travellers. Other names for the constellation include *Sephina,* the great multitude, and *Tureis*, the wealth. The ship sails in the sea of the underworld of souls.

The brightest star in Argo is called *Canopus.* The name means the possession of the Coming One. Also associated with the star are the names *Asmidiska*, meaning liberated travelers, and the Arabic names *Soheil* and *Subilon*, meaning desired and sprout. Because the ship's figure is very large, it is divided into several parts in current star atlases, which are called Vela (Sails), Carina (Keel) and Puppis (Stern). In the beginning, however, there was no such division. The ship is as if ready to be loaded with human souls. Souls are transferred to the ship through the bow.

Argo describes the striving of human souls towards the refuge enclosure at the top of Hades. At this place, they are depicted with the characters of cattle animals, so they are still without full redemption. They had been disappointed in the 1st resurrection, but now they don't want to miss their second chance again. Now they know that their only hope is Christ. When they hear the call, they are ready to go immediately. They leave the underworld of souls beyond the ocean and head towards Christ's refuge in the Hades above, about which they have been told. That is where they believe they will find salvation.

According to the Greek legend, the captain of the Argo ship is called Jason, which is the Greek equivalent of the Hebrew names Joshua or Jesus. So, Jesus is the captain of this rescue ship. The "golden pelt" sought by the Argonauts tells of some lost happiness, which the snake watches over with an unceasing eye. Lost happiness in its deepest meaning signifies eternal life, the keys of which human souls are searching for.

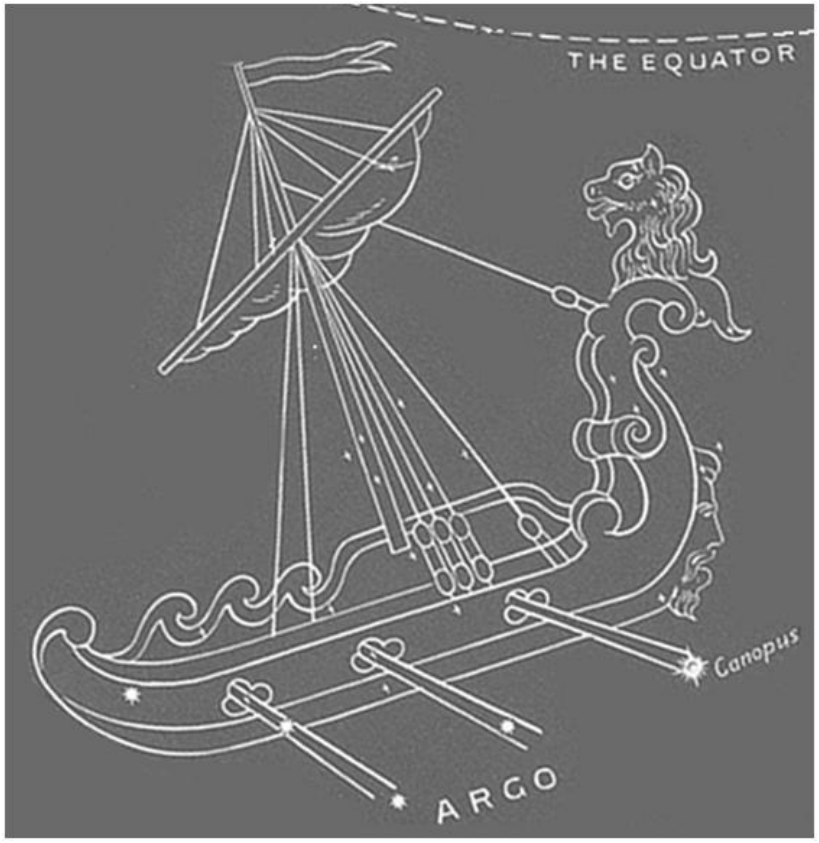

Figure 47. Classic Ship (Argo) according to Bullinger.

Cancer time zone message

The Thousand Year Reign

The Millennial Kingdom is the last age of this world. During that time, all the things that have gone wrong in the first six millennia will be corrected. Christ brings the perfect atonement for the sin of Adam and Eve and the fulfillment of all the promises made to man during the six thousand years. If there have been things in our current life where we think Satan has ruled, in the Millennial Kingdom Christ will turn them all into His victory. Satan has no place in the Millennium.

Although the world of the Millennium is completely different compared to today, there is something familiar about it. Man still lives on earth, even though its material basis and conditions have changed completely. Man is composed of the same parts as in today's world, but his body, soul and spirit are glorified and empowered by God's Spirit. Thus, the person of the Millennial Kingdom has become the same wonderful creation as Adam and Eve were in Paradise before the Fall. The promise has come true. Paradise has been restored and Satan's creations have been nullified.

80°
10 h
8 h
60°
40°
20°
0°
-20°
-40°
-60°
-80°
Talitha
Pastor
Cancer
Gemini
Asellus
Borealis
Asellus
Australis
Acubens
Ecliptica
Hydra
Equus minor
[Canis minor]
Equus major
[Canis major]
Argo
Naos
Suhail
Regor
Columba
Puppis
Canopus
Aspidiske
Avior

Figure 48. Cancer time zone reconstructed.

The book of Zechariah presents the following description of the Millennium:

> *It shall come to pass in that day That there will be no light; The lights will diminish. It shall be one day Which is known to the Lord-- Neither day nor night. But at evening time it shall happen That it will be light. And in that day it shall be That living waters shall flow from Jerusalem, Half of them toward the eastern sea And half of them toward the western sea; In both summer and winter it shall occur.*
>
> *And the Lord shall be King over all the earth. In that day it shall be-- "The Lord is one," And His name one.*
> *(Zech. 14: 6-9)*

Isaiah gives the following characterization of the peaceful conditions of the Millennium:

> *"The wolf also shall dwell with the lamb, The leopard shall lie down with the young goat, The calf and the young lion and the fatling together; And a little child shall lead them. The cow and the bear shall graze; Their young ones shall lie down together; And the lion shall eat straw like the ox. The nursing child shall play by the cobra's hole, And the weaned child shall put his hand in the viper's den. They shall not hurt nor destroy in all My holy mountain, For the earth shall be full of the knowledge of the Lord As the waters cover the sea. (Isa. 11: 6-9)*

As it has already been said before, the starry sky does not tell about the affairs of the Millennial Kingdom, but focuses simultaneously on the evangelization of souls in the world of souls. However, this does not mean that nothing will happen in the Millennium. Based on the Bible, it is known that in the Millennial Kingdom, e.g. the following things will take place: the restoration of the land and nation of Israel (Hos. 9: 11-12, Ezek. 37: 22), the rebuilding of the temple in Jerusalem (Isa. 2: 2, Zech. 6:13) and the bringing together of the scattered Israelites (Isa. 11: 12, Isa. 43: 5-6, Isa. 60: 4-12).

The next prophecy of Ezekiel tells about how Christ will be the common King of all Israelites and all other nations in the Millennial Kingdom. King David here means Christ.

> *and I will make them one nation in the land, on the mountains of Israel; and one king shall be king over them all; they shall no longer be two nations, nor shall they ever be divided into two kingdoms again. They shall not defile themselves anymore with their idols, nor with their detestable things, nor with any of their transgressions; but I will deliver them from all their dwelling places in which they have sinned, and will cleanse them. Then they shall be My people, and I will be their God.*
>
> *"David My servant shall be king over them, and they shall all have one shepherd; they shall also walk in My judgments and observe My statutes, and do them. Then they shall dwell in the land that I have given to Jacob My servant, where your fathers dwelt; and they shall dwell there, they, their children, and their children's children, forever; and My servant David shall be their prince forever.*

Moreover I will make a covenant of peace with them, and it shall be an everlasting covenant with them; I will establish them and multiply them, and I will set My sanctuary in their midst forevermore. My tabernacle also shall be with them; indeed I will be their God, and they shall be My people. The nations also will know that I, the Lord, sanctify Israel, when My sanctuary is in their midst forevermore." ' " (Ezek. 37: 22-28)

So everything is fine in the Millennial Kingdom, but there are still many unsaved souls in the world of souls.

<u>*Events in the world of souls*</u>

In the time zone of Cancer, Christ sends evangelists all over the world of souls. He wants to call to salvation all the souls left out of the 1st resurrection from all nations. He erects a banner at the highest point of Hades and builds a fenced shelter around it.

He will set up a banner for the nations, And will assemble the outcasts of Israel, And gather together the dispersed of Judah From the four corners of the earth. Also the envy of Ephraim shall depart, And the adversaries of Judah shall be cut off; Ephraim shall not envy Judah, And Judah shall not harass Ephraim. (Isa. 11: 12-13)

When the Bible talks about setting up a banner for the nations, it means launching Christ's third salvation operation.

Everyone knows that the entire world of souls will face destruction. Therefore, when souls hear about Christ and the refuge enclosure reserved for them on the top of Hades, they try to get there by all means. The ship depicts the faith and determination of the souls to seek salvation before it is too late.

The call reaches to all nations, even though Christ primarily seeks to save the souls of His own allies, who for some reason have still remained in the world of souls. When the call of the gospel is heard, then in many souls the desire arises to correct the disappointment that the being left out of the 1st resurrection had caused them. They set off in faith using all possible means of transportation. Everywhere in the world of souls, migration takes place when souls direct their journey towards the shelter of Hades, where they put their hope. Some of them leave by ship from the lands beyond the invisible sea. Movement in the soul world is still relatively safe for now, as Satan and his forces are still bound. Isaiah prophesied thus:

"It shall be that I will gather all nations and tongues; and they shall come and see My glory. I will set a sign among them; and those among them who escape I will send to the nations: to Tarshish and Pul and Lud, who draw the bow, and Tubal and Javan, to the coastlands afar off who have not heard My fame nor seen My glory. And they shall declare My glory among the Gentiles. Then they shall bring all your brethren for an offering to the Lord out of all nations, on horses and in chariots and in litters, on mules and on camels, to My holy mountain Jerusalem," says the Lord, "as the children of Israel bring an offering in a clean

vessel into the house of the Lord. And I will also take some of them for priests and Levites," says the Lord. (Isa. 66: 18-21)

Christ uses newly converted Jews and Israelites as "priests and Levites" to gather willing souls for salvation from among all nations. Serving as priests means that they are given the "office of reconciliation", i.e. they can declare forgiven the sins that people confess to them. (2 Cor. 5:10) So Christ uses them to guide them to salvation. This is how the Jews/Israelis stand out as the vanguard group even in this last salvation operation towards the world of souls.

Coming to faith is easy because Satan is still bound. Everyone gets to hear the gospel, no one is left out. The souls who lived at the bottom of the soul world have long felt hopeless, but now they hear a message from Christ's messengers that gives them a spark of hope. Many receive the message with joy and give themselves to Christ. Then, however, they should urgently leave their lands of residence and rush to the mountain of Christ, for it is generally known that the time of grace is at an end and the world of souls will soon meet its end. The holy mountain of Christ is the only place where souls can be safe from the coming wrath of God. Unfortunately, not everyone obeys God's call, but stays in their place.

According to the prophecies, the nations will rush to the holy places in the soul world. They have a humble attitude towards Jews/Israelis. The following is Micah's prophecy. A similar prophecy is also at the beginning of the book of Isaiah. (Isa. 2: 1-5)

Now it shall come to pass in the latter days
That the mountain of the Lord's house
Shall be established on the top of the mountains,
And shall be exalted above the hills;
And peoples shall flow to it.
Many nations shall come and say,
"Come, and let us go up to the mountain of the Lord,
To the house of the God of Jacob;
He will teach us His ways,
And we shall walk in His paths."
For out of Zion the law shall go forth,
And the word of the Lord from Jerusalem.
He shall judge between many peoples,
And rebuke strong nations afar off;
They shall beat their swords into plowshares,
And their spears into pruning hooks;
Nation shall not lift up sword against nation,
Neither shall they learn war anymore.
But everyone shall sit under his vine and under his fig tree,
And no one shall make them afraid;
For the mouth of the Lord of hosts has spoken.
(Mic. 4: 1-4)

The end of the Millennium is chaotic in the world of souls. At the end of the age, God's last plagues begin, which test both believers and non-believers. On the mountain of

Christ, everyone's faith is weighed in difficult circumstances. Believers are required to be patient in their faith and ready to fight for their faith. According to the Book of Revelation, the following will happen:

> *So the seven angels who had the seven trumpets prepared themselves to sound. The first angel sounded: And hail and fire followed, mingled with blood, and they were thrown to the earth. And a third of the trees were burned up, and all green grass was burned up.*
> *Then the second angel sounded: And something like a great mountain burning with fire was thrown into the sea, and a third of the sea became blood.*
> *And a third of the living creatures in the sea died, and a third of the ships were destroyed.*
> *Then the third angel sounded: And a great star fell from heaven, burning like a torch, and it fell on a third of the rivers and on the springs of water.*
> *The name of the star is Wormwood. A third of the waters became wormwood, and many men died from the water, because it was made bitter.*
> *Then the fourth angel sounded: And a third of the sun was struck, a third of the moon, and a third of the stars, so that a third of them were darkened. A third of the day did not shine, and likewise the night.*
> *(Rev. 8:6-12)*

After the plagues mentioned above, Satan and his forces are released for a short time. Satan's forces are causing all kinds of havoc in the world of souls.

> *Then the fifth angel sounded: And I saw a star fallen from heaven to the earth. To him was given the key to the bottomless pit.*
> *And he opened the bottomless pit, and smoke arose out of the pit like the smoke of a great furnace. So the sun and the air were darkened because of the smoke of the pit.*
> *Then out of the smoke locusts came upon the earth. And to them was given power, as the scorpions of the earth have power.*
> *(Revelation 9:1-3)*

Locusts are the forces of Satan, which cause pain in human souls with their stings. However, they cannot harm Christ's own, who have the seal of God on their foreheads (Rev. 9:4).

> *Then the sixth angel sounded: And I heard a voice from the four horns of the golden altar which is before God,*
> *saying to the sixth angel who had the trumpet, "Release the four angels who are bound at the great river Euphrates."*
> *So the four angels, who had been prepared for the hour and day and month and year, were released to kill a third of mankind.*
> *Now the number of the army of the horsemen was two hundred million; I heard the number of them.*
> *(Rev.9:13-16)*

The angels mentioned are the angels of darkness and the army are Satan's army. They kill a third of mankind. Then Satan goes to war against the people of the mountain of Christ. The Book of Revelation says:

> *Now when the thousand years have expired, Satan will be released from his prison and will go out to deceive the nations which are in the four corners of the earth, Gog and Magog, to gather them together to battle, whose number is as the sand of the sea. They went up on the breadth of the earth and surrounded the camp of the saints and the beloved city. (Rev. 20: 7-8)*

Now let's move on to the final stage of the story of the starry sky, which is told by the time zone of Leo.

LEO TIME ZONE

At the end of the millennial reign, there will be a final battle between the armies of Christ and Satan. As a result, Satan and his forces are thrown into the lake of fire at the bottom of the invisible creation. After that, all the dead will be resurrected for the final judgment.

The final battle and judgment in the Millennium

The last battle at the end of the Millennium is depicted in the last three constellations: the Lion (Leo), the Cup (Crater) and the Raven (Corvus).

Leo - The Lion

In the picture, the Lion (Leo) attacks the Water Serpent (Hydra). There is no reason to doubt the originality of the pattern, because the same subject appears in all old star atlases. The Hebrew name of the pattern is *Arieh*, a rampaging lion. The Arabic name is *Al Asad*, the lion that destroys. The Coptic name is *Pi-Mentekeon*, which means broken and torn.

The name of the brightest star is *Regulus* (on the front paw of the Lion), which is a diminutive form of *Rex,* king . So Regulus means king's son or prince. On the other hand, the name means the same as Orion's *Rigol*, i.e. crushing underfoot. *Minchir al Asad*, Punishing of the Lion, is also a name used for this star. The second brightest star, at the end of the Lion's tail, is called *Denebola,* which means the coming Judge or Lord. This is also referred to by the names *Deneb Aleced*, the coming judge, and *Al Defern*, the downtrodden enemy. The third brightest star, at the Lion's mane, is called *Al Giebha* and means exalted or elevated. Other stars in Leo include *Chertan, Zosma*, *Alfiera* and *Rasalas*.

The Lion is the Lion of Judah, Jesus Christ, who is mentioned in e.g. in the following passage of Revelation:

> *But one of the elders said to me, "Do not weep. Behold,* ***the Lion of the tribe of Judah****, the Root of David, has prevailed to open the scroll and to loose its seven seals." (Rev.5:5)*

In classical atlases, above the Lion, there is a pattern of a Little Lion, which may indicate that the Lion had cubs with him since the beginning. If so, they mean the troops of Christ who follow their Master. In the book of Job, the lion is mentioned as follows

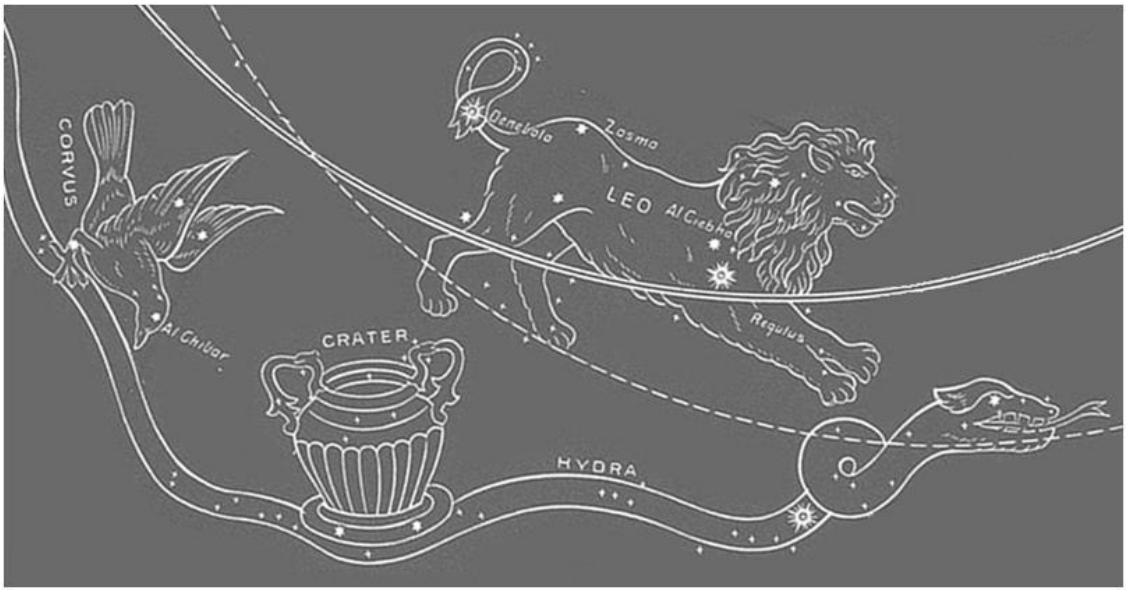

Figure 49. Lion (Leo), Water Serpent (Hydra), Cup (Crater) and Raven (Corvus) classically shown (Bullinger).

> *"Can you hunt the prey for the lion,*
> *Or satisfy the appetite of the young lions,*
> *When they crouch in their dens,*
> *Or lurk in their lairs to lie in wait?*
> *(Job 38:39-40)*

The lion pattern depicts the final war in the soul world at the end of the Millennium. The Book of Revelation gives the following brief description of it.

> *They went up on the breadth of the earth and surrounded the camp of the saints and the beloved city. And fire came down from God out of heaven and devoured them. (Revelation 20:9)*

The prophet Joel has prophesied about this day of the Lord as follows.

> *Blow the trumpet in Zion,*
> *And sound an alarm in*

My holy mountain!
Let all the inhabitants of the land tremble;
For the day of the Lord is coming,
For it is at hand:
(Joel 2:1)

He further prophesies:

The Lord gives voice before His army,
For His camp is very great;
For strong is the One who executes His word.
For the day of the Lord is great and very terrible;
Who can endure it?
(Joel 2:11)

The war will end with the complete destruction of Satan and his forces. This is most clearly expressed in the prophecy of the book of Isaiah:

In that day the Lord with His severe sword, great and strong,
Will punish Leviathan the fleeing serpent,
Leviathan that twisted serpent;
And He will slay the reptile that is in the sea.
(Isaiah 27:1)

Hydra - Water Serpent

Hydra is a water serpent that has spread up to seven hours in the southern starry sky. The Serpent's head is right next to the constellation Cancer, as if threatening Christ's flock at the highest point of Hades. However, the Lion (Christ) attacks the Serpent. Above the Serpent are two other constellations, the aforementioned *Crater* (Cup) and *Corvus* (Raven).

In Hebrew, *Hydra* means disgusting or hideous. Its brightest star in Arabic is *Al Phard* meaning separated or removed. Other names for the star include *Al Drian*, the abominable, and *Minchir al Sugia*, the punishment of the betrayer.

Hydra is Christ's archenemy, Satan. The Serpent is the same as the Monster (Leviathan) under Orion's feet, but now it appears legless. This is due to the fact that when Christ came into the soul world, its operating conditions were narrowed down substantially. Job knows the fate of the serpent:

The pillars of heaven tremble,
And are astonished at His rebuke.
He stirs up the sea with His power,
And by His understanding He breaks up the storm.
By His Spirit He adorned the heavens;
His hand pierced the fleeing serpent.

(Job 26:11-13)

Corvus - Raven

A bird sits in the middle of the snake. Its Hebrew name *Chiba* means cursed. Another name is *Oreb*, which means raven. In Dendera, the name was *Her-Na* where *Her* means enemy and *Na* means breakage or loss. *Al Gorab* in Arabic means raven. Other Arabic names include *Al Chibar* the joining together and *Minchir al Gorab* the punishment of the raven.

The book of Job mentions the following about the raven:

> *Who provides food for the raven,*
> *When its young ones cry to God,*
> *And wander about for lack of food?*
> *(Job 38:41)*

The Raven on top of the Water Serpent refers to the spirits of Darkness and Death. They are the spiritual powers of the darkness of the world of souls, with which Satan makes war against the forces of Christ. Their war ends in total destruction.

Death and Hades fall into the fiery lake at the bottom of the invisible universe together with Satan. Probably before that, these raven-represented troops get so angry with their leader that they start pecking and eating the serpent. In the end, however, they face the same sentence.

> *Then Death and Hades were cast into the lake of fire. This is the second death. (Rev. 20:14)*

Crater - Cup of Judgment

The Cup is represented in the classical zodiac as a large-sized vessel on top of a serpent (Hydra). Two of the thirteen stars in the pattern are shared with the serpent pattern. The brighter of them is called in Arabic *Al Ches* and means the cup.

Crater refers to the judgment that Satan and his army will face.

> *The devil, who deceived them, was cast into the lake of fire and brimstone where the beast and the false prophet are. And they will be tormented day and night forever and ever. (Rev. 20:10)*

In the southern starry sky, right near the south pole, is the area of the starry sky that depicts the "fiery lake", the place of judgment. Satan and his troops are thrown there. It must not be a coincidence that right next to the South Pole there is a figure of the Southern Serpent, which represents Satan thrown into his "last resting place".

In the letter of Jude, there is an important ancient prophecy about how at the end of time Christ will come with his thousands of angels to save the world and judge all those who have set themselves against Him.

> *Now Enoch, the seventh from Adam, prophesied about these men also, saying, "Behold, the Lord comes with ten thousands of His saints, to execute judgment on all, to convict all who are ungodly among them of all their ungodly deeds which they have committed in an ungodly way, and of all the harsh things which*

ungodly sinners have spoken against Him."
(Jude 14-15)

Probably when Christ comes on the scene of the world of souls with a thousand upon thousands of angels, souls will die momentarily, because the Book of Revelation speaks of the dead being raised for the final judgment.

> *And I saw the dead, small and great, standing before God, and books were opened. And another book was opened, which is the Book of Life. And the dead were judged according to their works, by the things which were written in the books.*
> *The sea gave up the dead who were in it, and Death and Hades delivered up the dead who were in them. And they were judged, each one according to his works. Then Death and Hades were cast into the lake of fire. This is the second death. And anyone not found written in the Book of Life was cast into the lake of fire.*
> *(Rev. 20:12-15)*

This moment is the last one when human souls can be saved. However, everyone's heart is carefully examined, because mere words are no longer enough. Everyone is judged based on their deeds, because the angels have kept records of people's good and bad deeds (Rev. 20:12).

The second resurrection

Last of all, the second resurrection takes place. In connection with it, all those pardoned by the last judgment are taken up and they are raised on cloud chariots among those who were previously saved (Carrus major).

Carrus major [Ursa major] – Heavenly Chariot

Classically, this location depicts Ursa Major (The Big Bear), a strange-looking creature in the northern sky. The strange appearance of the Big Bear, as well as the previously introduced Little Bear, is due to the fact that they both have very long tails, when in reality the bear hardly has a tail at all. This already gives reason to suspect that the constellation in question is not original.

In classic atlases, the Big Bear is usually associated with the Cancer time zone. Its eastern part probably belongs to it, because there you could recognize the figure of Christ above the shepherd's cattle pen. However, the western part of the Big Bear, is too far west to be part of the Cancer time zone and must be considered a separate constellation. In Scandinavian and Anglo-Saxon languages, that group of seven stars has been called the "Great Chariot" or "Chariot". In the following it is called the Great Chariot (Carrus Major)

The Hebrew name of the Great Chariot, *Ash*, means "gathered together". Traditionally, the pattern has always been connected to the celestial chariot: three stars in the Bear's tail form the chariot's shaft and the other four the chariot itself. The similarity with the

constellation of the Auriga (Shepherd Driver), where Christ carries his own to heaven in a heavenly chariot, is obvious.

Probably the ancient Babylonian rulers did not believe in resurrection after death. Therefore, they covered all the constellations referring to these things with bears, which in an allegorical sense mean nothing. The constellation of the Great Chariot represents the great resurrection at the end of the Millennium, the so-called second resurrection. The passengers are sheep, goats and other domestic animals, which symbolically represent the souls saved from the last judgment. On the way to heaven, they will be born-again and probably get the same human outfit as those who made it to the 1st resurrection. However, it may be that some of them do not achieve quite the same full humanity as those saved in the 1st rapture.

There are again seven bright stars in the constellation of the Great Chariot, which refer to the seven churches of the end times. The brightest star (in the upper rear corner of the chariot) is called in Arabic *Dubneh*, which means herd of animals. The second brightest star (in the lower back corner) is called *Merach*, meaning herd. The third brightest star (in the lower front corner) is *Phacad* or *Phacda*, meaning guarded or numbered. In the end of the shaft there is a star called *Benet Nash*, which is Hebrew and means "daughter of the herd". The middle star of shaft is called *in Hebrew Mizar* and means separated and the most distant *Alioth* (as in Auriga) the she-goat. Benet Nash is called in Arabic *Al Kaiad* and means gathered in a herd. Mizar's Arabic name is *Al Cor*, which means the sheep. Other Arabic star names include *El Kaphrah*, which means protected or covered and *Dubneh Lachar* which means the latter herd. The Greek name *Heliké* means a group of travelers.

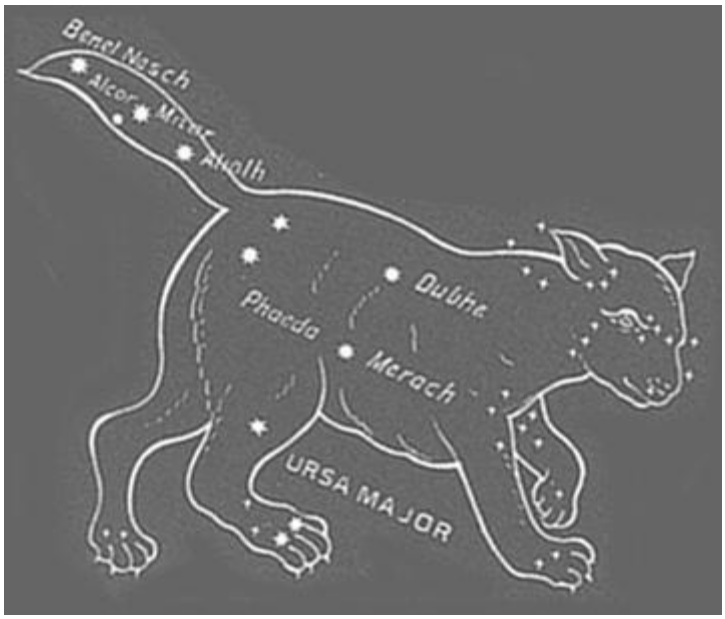

Figure 50. Classic Big Bear (Bullinger),

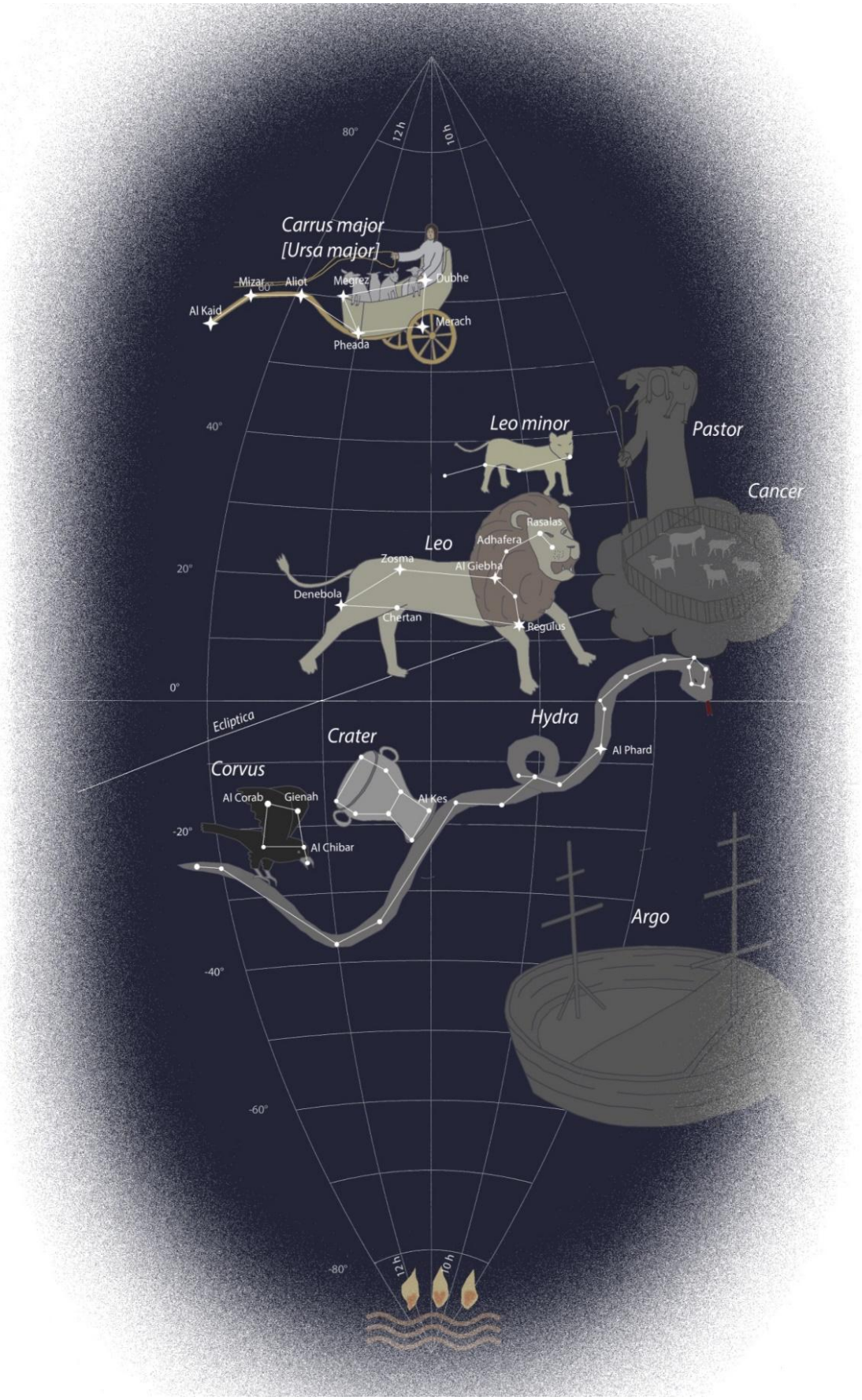
80°
12h
10h
Carrus major
[Ursa major]
Mizar
Aliot
Megrez
Dubhe
Al Kaid
Merach
Pheada
40°
Leo minor
Pastor
Cancer
Rasalas
Adhafera
Leo
Zosma
Al Giebha
20°
Denebola
Chertan
Regulus
0°
Ecliptica
Hydra
Crater
Al Phard
Corvus
Al Corab
Gienah
Al Kes
-20°
Al Chibar
Argo
-40°
-60°
-80°
12h
10h

Figure 51. Leo's time zone reconstructed.

The names of the stars of the Great Chariot refer to the multitudes of human souls that will be lifted up at the second resurrection. At the last judgment, the "wheat and the tares" are separated from each other and the "fishes" are divided into two baskets. Among the saved, a large group of souls born-again in the spirit and purified will be gathered and lifted up into the upper heaven and joined in Christ to those who were resurrected earlier. There, they get clean souls and new bodies, so they become "human" in the truest sense of the word.

Leo time zone message

In his vision of the Book of Revelation, John saw an angel of God. The angel swore to John: "Time is running out. When the day comes when the seventh angel raises his horn and blows, God's secret plan will be completed, according to what he has revealed to his servants the prophets. (Rev. 10: 6 - 7) John was told to go and take the scroll from the angel's hand and eat it. “Take and eat it. It's bitter in your stomach, but in your mouth it tastes as sweet as honey." (Rev. 10:9)

Although no one knows exactly what was written on John's scroll, it is likely that it is related to the invasion of the heavenly hosts in which Satan and his forces will be destroyed. Satan brings his forces to the top of Hades and begins to besiege the refuge of souls founded by Christ there. Believers are under siege, but then Christ arrives with his heavenly hosts and attacks Satan. The attackers are the angels of heaven who come to fight under the leadership of Christ against Satan and his forces. They scatter Satan's forces and take them captive. Most human souls then die momentarily, but are soon brought back to life for the final judgment.

When the seventh angel blows his trumpet, a shout echoes in heaven: "The Kingdom of the whole world has now come to our Lord and his Anointed One. He reigns forever and ever.” (Rev. 11: 15) Then the twenty-four elders sitting before the throne say:

> *The nations were angry, and Your wrath has come,*
> *And the time of the dead, that they should be judged,*
> *And that You should reward Your servants the prophets and the saints,*
> *And those who fear Your name, small and great,*
> *And should destroy those who destroy the earth."*
> *(Rev. 11:18)*

We are talking about the last judgment here. Let us recall for a moment what Jesus said about the last judgment.

> *"Most assuredly, I say to you, he who hears My word and believes in Him who sent Me has everlasting life, and shall not come into judgment, but has passed from death into life. Most assuredly, I say to you, the hour is coming, and now is, when the dead will hear the voice of the Son of God; and those who hear will live For as the Father has life in Himself, so He has granted the Son to have life*

in Himself, and has given Him authority to execute judgment also, because He is the Son of Man. Do not marvel at this; for the hour is coming in which all who are in the graves will hear His voice and come forth--those who have done good, to the resurrection of life, and those who have done evil, to the resurrection of condemnation.
(John 5: 24-29)

After the last judgment, there can be no more other than the saved and the condemned. Here comes what Christ had predicted: the fish are divided into two baskets and the tares are separated from the true grain. Some will join Christ's Kingdom and be saved, others will remain in Satan's dominion and perish.

Finally, those who will be acquitted at the last judgment will be called to get into Christ's chariot. The chariots take them up, to the level of the Millennial Kingdom. There they will be clothed in new glorified bodies and will continue to live as humans on the earth that was created for the Millennium. There they meet their believing fellow sisters and brothers who were saved before them in the 1st resurrection.

SUMMARY OF PART THREE

The third part of the story of the starry sky consists of the time zones of Taurus, Gemini, Cancer and Leo. In terms of time, it includes three eras: (1) The time of the end of the natural world, when the second salvation operation of the soul world is carried out, (2) The time of the Millennial Kingdom, when the third or last salvation operation of the soul world is carried out, and (3) The time after the Millennial Kingdom, of which only the beginning scenes are shown. As in the second part of the story of the starry sky, in the third part of it, things are mainly viewed from the level of the world of souls. Christ saves souls by sending convoys to the world of souls and proclaiming the Gospel of the Kingdom to them.

In the second part of the story of the starry sky, Christ's first salvation operation took place, which targeted souls of Jews and Israelites and of other nations who lived before the time of Jesus and were waiting for the Savior. In the third part of the story, Christ performs the second and the third salvation operation to the world of souls. The focus of the second operation is still on the Jews and the Israelis, but the souls of the nations are also saved in abundance. The third salvation operation is aimed at all nations, although Jews and Israelis are at the forefront of it as well. All those who receive Christ's atonement in their lives and acknowledge Him as Lord will be saved.

Events in the world of souls are similar to events in the natural world and can be seen as mirror images of each other. In particular, the end times of the natural world on earth can be seen as a mirror image of the world of souls during its second salvation operation. The natural Jews will be at the center of events during the end time as they flow back to the land of their fathers in the same way that Jewish/Israelite souls migrate to the Paradise of the soul world. The prophesied return of Christ to the natural world is reflected in the events of the world of souls at the end of the Millennial Kingdom, when Christ will come again to save his distressed people.

After Christ's atoning sacrifice, man's transition from Satan's dominion to God's covenant relationship was easy. Mere faith of the heart and confession of the mouth was enough for it both in the natural world and in the world of souls. Satan's chances of preventing it from happening were non-existent, if only the man stuck to his decision. In practice, Satan had no other choice but to lie and suppress true information. As a matter of fact, Satan had already been defeated and bound (Orion). The world was already condemned (Taurus), and the ascension to heaven awaited Christ's own (Pleiades, Auriga).

God had given believers full equipment in the Holy Spirit (Dove) with which they can wage spiritual warfare against Satan. Born-again believers were full of zeal because the Holy Spirit had renewed their innermost being (Big Horse [Big Dog]). At first this horse galloped from among the Jews, but other nations followed them. Little by little, however, the congregation's enthusiasm waned, and even Christ's own troops began to use violent methods to defend their positions and settle mutual disputes. The white horse was stained blood red. With the appearance of the black horse, came disease and famine both physically and spiritually. Finally, the ash-gray horse brought with it laxity and indifference. However, in all times there were also genuine followers of Christ, who after death entered the Paradise of the soul world. There they formed congregations symbolized by horses of different colors (Little Horses [Little Dog]).

The pattern of Little Horses has also another meaning. The horses tell about Christ's second salvation operation in the world of souls. Christ harnesses the different colored horses in front of the chariot and sends them in different directions among the nations in the world of souls. Previously saved believers take the gospel message to the souls of Jews, Israelis and other nations in the Hades and lead all those who received the message in faith inside the gates of Paradise.

At Christ's return, the church, consisting of the souls of all nations, will be resurrected into the Millennial Kingdom (Gemini). In the resurrection, the entire Paradise of the world of souls is raised above the firmament, which means that the entire natural creation is cleansed at the same time. While the souls are being purified, they also get to wear new bodies. Believers still alive on earth will be raptured too and will be taken up to the same place in heaven. The same Holy Spirit unites them, so the whole Kingdom is completely united. Jesus Christ is the King of all.

At the same time with the Millennial Kingdom, Christ will launch his last salvation operation in the world of souls. Christ still wants to seek and save His lost sheep. Everywhere in the world of souls the message about Christ is brought. As a result, all souls from all nations who did not make it to the 1st resurrection, but who now accept Christ's call, will be saved. However, they have to be quick. Time is short, for soon the

judgment of the soul world will be executed. Christ places his banner at the highest point of Hades, where large crowds from all over the world of souls strive to reach (Cancer). The great migration of the world of souls is depicted by a ship in the starry sky (Argo).

At the end of the Millennial Kingdom, the world of souls will face many plagues, when Satan and his forces will be released for a short time. Battles arise where Christ's hosts (Leo) destroy Satan's forces (Water Serpent). Satan and his spiritual powers are thrown into the lake of fire (Raven, Cup). At the last judgment, many who have put their hope in Christ will still receive an absolving sentence and will be joined to the previously freed hosts of Christ. They are taken up to the same place where those saved of the 1st resurrection are (Big Chariot [Big Bear]).

THE TIME AFTER THE THOUSAND YEAR KINGDOM

Description of the Book of Revelation

The story of the starry sky ends with the last judgment and the second resurrection. What happens after that, the story of the starry sky does not tell. However, the Bible opens up a little of that secret. The following is written in the 21st chapter of Revelation:

> *Now I saw a new heaven and a new earth, for the first heaven and the first earth had passed away. Also there was no more sea. Then I, John, saw the holy city, New Jerusalem, coming down out of heaven from God, prepared as a bride adorned for her husband. And I heard a loud voice from heaven saying, "Behold, the tabernacle of God is with men, and He will dwell with them, and they shall be His people. God Himself will be with them and be their God. And God will wipe away every tear from their eyes; there shall be no more death, nor sorrow, nor crying. There shall be no more pain, for the former things have passed away."*
>
> *Then He who sat on the throne said, "Behold, I make all things new." And He said to me, "Write, for these words are true and faithful." And He said to me, "It is done! I am the Alpha and the Omega, the Beginning and the End. I will give of the fountain of the water of life freely to him who thirsts. He who overcomes shall inherit all things, and I will be his God and he shall be My son.*
> *(Rev. 21:1-7)*

John saw a new heaven and a new earth. At the same time, the holy city, the new Jerusalem, descended from heaven to earth.

Before this, Christ has finally completed the judgment and purification of the world of souls. Probably at that point He has let the firmament sweep over the whole world of souls, and all unclean matter, living or dead, has been swept away. After that, He has carefully cleansed the world of souls and placed everything in its original state and form.

The sea was no longer in the newly created invisible earth. The mountain of God had appeared in its place. The visible sky had vanished into nothingness. In the renewed creation, it is no longer needed, nor is the visible earth, because the bodily life of man is established back in the original invisible earth.

Then the Holy City of Jerusalem, made up of the saved, descends into the cleansed and renewed invisible earth. It is back to the beginning (Figure 1). Creation again consists of the earth and many heavens above it. Mankind is as it was right after the original creation: body in the renewed invisible earth, soul and spirit in the heavenly planes above. Everything is clean and bright again.

The end is the same as the beginning

Jews know the principle that if something is broken or disorganized as a result of sin, God will repair it and restore it to the way it was in the beginning. This applies to both small and large things. Ultimately it also concerns the original invisible creation that was created in the beginning. God, through Christ, recreates it as it was in the beginning.

In the aforementioned verse of the Book of Revelation, Christ declares that he is A and O (according to the Hebrew alphabet A (alef) and T (tav) i.e. the beginning and the end. It means that He has been the head of creation at its beginning and He will be the head at the end as well, when He restores the creation to its original state and form.

The pictorial representation of the story of the starry sky is a circle where the endpoint leads to the beginning. It does not mean that the story starts again and again from the beginning. It only means that the end will be like the beginning, and that the beginning was a perfect creation as it will be at the end. The Water Serpent that Leo kills at the end extends its tail towards Virgo's time zone. It tells of Satan's rebellion in the original invisible creation, from which the whole story began. The story of the starry sky ends when Satan is killed and the creation is restored to its former perfect state.

In the beginning, each of us humans was also a part of the original invisible creation that God created. Then when the sin came in, the creation broke, and man also broke with it. However, God decided to repair and restore His original creation. In His mercy, He also wanted to restore man to his original state. Therefore, God the Father gave His Son the task of reconciling, purifying and restoring both creation and mankind. In the fact that Christ took the task upon Himself, we see His great love for mankind, for the task was not easy. The atonement of mankind would require even His life. However, He wanted His own people, which He called His bride. He wanted to recreate people so carefully that the person's original personality would be preserved throughout the process.

Here is the answer to the ultimate questions of human life: Who am I? Where did I come from? What do I live for? and where do I go after I die? Man was originally perfect when he was created. Then sin intervened, and man was broken into pieces. In this visible world, he is unfinished and in the middle of Christ's repair process. In the future Christ will make him a perfect man again. However, each person must give himself to Christ for correction. Christ cannot do it against man's own will.

The culmination of a love story

The story of Christ and man is a great love story. Christ is like a fairy tale prince who saves his bride. Christ loved mankind and gave Himself so that He would sanctify it, cleansing it by washing it with water, through the Word, setting before Him a glorified Church, without spot, wrinkle or anything like that, holy and blameless. (Eph. 5: 25 - 27)

Already in the 1st resurrection, the group of those saved is called the Bride of Christ, but only after the 2nd resurrection, when the entire Bride has been brought together, can the wedding begin. Then the heavenly Jerusalem descends in festive attire, like a bride on the mountain of God. There Christ receives it as a crown on his head.

> *Go forth, O daughters of Zion,*
> *And see King Solomon* ***with the crown***
> ***With which his mother crowned him***
> ***On the day of his wedding,***
> *The day of the gladness of his heart.*
> *(Song of Solomon 3:11)*

Christ is enamored with His Bride. He looks forward to the day when He can get it once and for all. Now that time has come. The bride is clean and dressed in a white wedding dress. Christ is completely overcome with love and He breaks out to praise His Bride:

> *The Beloved Behold, you are fair, my love!*
> *Behold, you are fair! You have dove's eyes behind your veil.*
> *Your hair is like a flock of goats, Going down from Mount Gilead.*
>
> *Your teeth are like a flock of shorn sheep*
> *Which have come up from the washing,*
> *Every one of which bears twins, And none is barren among them.*
>
> *Your lips are like a strand of scarlet,*
> *And your mouth is lovely. Your temples behind your veil*
> *Are like a piece of pomegranate.*
>
> *Your neck is like the tower of David, Built for an armory,*
> *On which hang a thousand bucklers,*
> *All shields of mighty men.*
>
> *Your two breasts are like two fawns,*
> *Twins of a gazelle,*
> *Which feed among the lilies.*
>
> *Until the day breaks And the shadows flee away,*
> *I will go my way to the mountain of myrrh*
> *And to the hill of frankincense.*
>
> *You are all fair, my love,*
> *And there is no spot in you.*
>
> *(Song of Solomon 4: 1-7)*

A garden enclosed Is my sister, my spouse,
A spring shut up, A fountain sealed.
Your plants are an orchard of pomegranates
With pleasant fruits, Fragrant henna with spikenard,
Spikenard and saffron, Calamus and cinnamon,
With all trees of frankincense, Myrrh and aloes,
With all the chief spices.
(Song of Solomon 4: 12-14)

The bride replies to Christ:

The Shulamite Awake, O north wind,
And come, O south! Blow upon my garden,
That its spices may flow out.
Let my beloved come to his garden
And eat its pleasant fruits.
(Song of Solomon 4: 16)

The Shulamite Let him kiss me with the kisses of his mouth--
For your love is better than wine.
Because of the fragrance of your good ointments,
Your name is ointment poured forth;
Therefore the virgins love you.

Draw me away!
The Daughters of Jerusalem
We will run after you.
The Shulamite The king has brought me into his chambers.
The Daughters of Jerusalem We will be glad and rejoice in you.
We will remember your love more than wine.
The Shulamite Rightly do they love you.
(Song of Solomon 1: 2-4)

To this again Christ answers:

The Beloved I have come to my garden, my sister, my spouse;
I have gathered my myrrh with my spice;
I have eaten my honeycomb with my honey;
I have drunk my wine with my milk.
(To His Friends) Eat, O friends! Drink, yes, drink deeply, O beloved ones!
(Song of Solomon 5:1)

This is how the wedding will be celebrated. Happiness is overflowing on both sides. This is the culmination of the love story of all time. At the end of the book of Revelation, we see a glimpse of the lives and living conditions of saved people after the heavenly wedding:

And he showed me a pure river of water of life, clear as crystal, proceeding from the throne of God and of the Lamb. In the middle of its street, and on either side of the river, was the tree of life, which bore twelve fruits, each tree yielding its fruit every month. The leaves of the tree were for the healing of the nations. And there shall be no more curse, but the throne of God and of the Lamb shall be in it, and His servants shall serve Him. They shall see His face, and His name shall be on their foreheads. There shall be no night there: They need no lamp nor light of the sun, for the Lord God gives them light. And they shall reign forever and ever.
(Revelation 22:1-5)

The prophecy at the end of the book of Isaiah is suitable as a conclusion:

"For behold, I create new heavens and a new earth; And the former shall not be remembered or come to mind. But be glad and rejoice forever in what I create; For behold, I create Jerusalem as a rejoicing, And her people a joy.
(Isa. 65:17-18)

FINAL WORDS

The Story of the Starry Sky tells about around fifty constellations of the zodiac, which appear at regular intervals in the clear night sky, when the earth rotates on the one hand around its own axis, on the other hand around the sun. Constellations depict the story of man, his past, present and future. The divine wheel of time turns a full circle in it. Above all, the Story of Starry Sky tells about the Savior, Jesus Christ, who already in the eternal past did great work for saving mankind. These saving works have continued during this world and will continue. The starry sky is full of pictures of His miraculous works of salvation.

The story is the greatest love story of all time between the King and His bride. The bride is His people who belong to Him because He created them in the eternal past. However, Satan robs this bride and imprisons her in darkness, but Christ spares no pains to win her back to Himself.

To whom was the Story of the Starry Sky revealed and for whom is it intended?

God told the Story of the Starry Sky to the first people right after the Fall. So it is God's first revelation to mankind. It contained information about both man's past and future, all the way to the eternal future. It formed the worldview of the first people, the awareness of God, Satan, Christ, the Holy Spirit and man himself. The beginning of the religions of the peoples of the world is therefore in the revelation of the starry sky, which God brought to the early mankind to know. Later, however, these narratives have changed for various human reasons - intentionally or unintentionally - and so the images of the starry sky have also changed among different religions and nations. Nevertheless, the starry sky has preserved its basic features until these days, so that it has been possible to restore it to its original form and bring out its original message.

Assuming that the Story of the Starry Sky was told in common to all the early peoples who lived in a narrow area somewhere in what is now called the Middle East, and that it then formed the common religion of these human communities, it is probable that even after the later dispersion, the various religions have preserved remnants of that original message, which is deposited in the starry sky. Many of them have been preserved in the form of mythical stories, traditional customs and beliefs. All the old religions seem to have roughly the same understanding of the structure of the invisible creation, God's heavens, the world of souls, hell, etc. Various Christ figures, both earthly and heavenly, can be found among all religions. In addition, the star atlases of all nations are remarkably similar. Our common origin is also represented by the basics of our time calculation: years, months and days of the week. Appendix 1 "Days of the week and planets" explains how the days of the week relate to the message of the starry sky.

So the story of the starry sky has not been given to Christians or Jews, but to all peoples of the world. It was given at a time when Christianity, Judaism, Islam, Hinduism, Buddhism, or any religion practiced today did not yet exist. Christ, the Savior of

mankind, has been revealed to mankind even before all current or already lost religions. However, the purpose of that revelation was not to create religions, but to save people from Satan's power through Christ and the Holy Spirit. Therefore, Christ does not belong only to Christians or Jews, but to all peoples and people of all religions who long for a living connection with God.

Although all nations are equal before God, it is obvious that one nation has had a special position in His eyes throughout history. Everyone can read in the Bible how God has worked among the nation of Israel throughout its history, and it would be wrong to say that He has since forgotten His people or replaced them with another. God has used and is using the Jews/Israelites to save other nations more than we have yet realized - not only in the natural world but also in the world of souls. Even today, God guides the people of Israel with a keen eye and allows all the old prophecies to be fulfilled in the end times among them.

Among the people of Israel, the Story of the Starry Sky lived on for a long time even after it had disappeared or become unknown among other peoples. For the people of Israel, it provided the basis for the belief in the Messiah, which was once the core of their religion. Together with God the Father, Christ has always been the God of Israel. He has also always been Israel's national King and High Priest. Unfortunately, even before Christ came into the world, this faith in the Messiah had largely died out, so that it lived only among the deep ranks of the people. When Christ came, the story was momentarily revived by the power of the new messianic movement, but a few centuries later it died out again almost completely among the Jews. This was due to the backlash against emerging Christianity that arose in rabbinic Judaism. However, faith in Christ will still flare up among the Jews when the time of this world draws to a close. In that context, the old story of Christ, which has always belonged to Judaism, will come up again.

In Christianity, the early revelation of God still existed in the first centuries after the beginning of our era, but belief in it was diluted later when strong criticism began to be directed towards it. It was finally buried at the Second Council of Constantinople in AD 553, when the Catholic Church denied the pre-existence of the human soul and spirit. Since then, no one has dared to speak about the eternal past of Christ and man. Without an understanding of the reality of the invisible creation, man's future prospects have also remained very vague.

In any case, the Story of the Starry Sky has been part of the traditional faith in Christ since the beginning of the world, but has since disappeared from our consciousness due to various human reasons. However, God has preserved for us references from the old revelation of God in the Bible, so that the Story of the Starry Sky, which tells about the shared past, present and future of Christ and man, has been restored and brought back among us. By restoring His old revelation to our consciousness, God probably wants to strengthen our Christian identity for the times to come, when our faith will be challenged in many ways.

What does the Story of the Starry Sky mean to you and me?

What, then, can the story of Christ and man, presented as illustrated in the starry sky, give you and me? The story is God's answer to the basic questions of human life, which provide the basis for all of life. Who is a person after all? where did he/she come from? what is the purpose of his/her life? and where is he/she going after his life? God has answered these questions that have always occupied man's mind by giving a revelation about man's eternal past, present and future. In this revelation you will find the answers to all the questions concerning man, if only man accepts them in faith.

Pursuing answers without the foundation of divine revelation is like groping for air. With the help of self-acquired knowledge, a person cannot find satisfactory answers. Everyday work and chores that people fill their time with do not give enough meaning to life if they do not include a spiritual dimension. One of the claims of this book is that a person can find a deep purpose in his/her life only when he/she finds himself/herself in a spiritual sense.

The story of Christ and man, about which the starry sky tells, also gives inner security to a person who lives in the midst of global problems and distressing questions in this world. Many problems, both global and private, can lead to depression or complete hopelessness of a person's mind. If, however, man realizes who he/she is and where he/she came to this world, as well as the fact that God loves him/her and wants to save him/her from this miserable world, it is of course medicine for his/her soul and his/her mind that has drifted into a dead end. It makes him/her better able to withstand the adversities and pressures of life, because if a person believes that he/she will be part of the great future that is promised to those who believe in Christ, how could he/she be deeply depressed? Thus, the story of the starry sky not only gives intellectual answers to a person, but also strengthens his/her mind and inner identity. I can personally testify that this has happened to me, at least.

How then can a person get involved in Christ's eternal plan of salvation? By moving to Christ's side and making a covenant with Him. For that, a person must confess Christ personally as Lord and Savior. So Christ gets a legal right to a person and a person enters into a holy alliance with Christ. From then on, Christ takes care of man so that he/she reaches his goal. Christ takes man from world to world and from glory to glory, without the man himself knowing what will happen to him on the way.

I hope that you, my dear reader, have gained something good and meaningful from this book for your own life's journey. Finally, I would like to pray for you. I want to agree with the prayer of the letter to the Ephesians, where the apostle Paul asks the Holy Spirit to enlighten your understanding, so that you would understand "all the breadth, length, height and depth", and through them you would understand the love of Christ, which surpasses all knowledge, and all the fullness of God would overwhelm you.

> *I pray that he, in his unspeakable glory, with his spirit, will strengthen your inner being. This is how Christ lives in your hearts when you believe, and love is the foundation of your life and the basis for growth. Then you together with all the saints will be able to comprehend all the breadth, length, height and depth, and you will be able to understand the love of Christ that passes all knowledge. So all the fullness of God will overwhelm you. To God, who with his working power*

in us is able to do many times more than we can ask or even think, let there be praise in the church and in Christ Jesus through all generations, forever and ever. Amen.
(Eph. 3:14-21)

APPENDIX 1

DAYS OF THE WEEK AND PLANETS

Introduction

The Jews have always had a seven-day week, the last day of which is the Sabbath. The Assyrians, Babylonians, Egyptians, Persians, Chinese and Indians have also had a seven-day week. Evidence of the seven-day week has also been found among the indigenous peoples of Africa and America. So it seems obvious that the seven days of the week originates from prehistoric times, when all nations still lived together and used the same calendar before they were scattered around the world.

Not only the seven-day week, but also the names of the days of the week testify to their ancient existence. The days of the week are named after the names of the planets in almost all languages, and their order is always the same. This could not be the case if the names did not have an extremely long history behind them. The names of the days of the week seem to have the same common heritage of nations as that contained in the constellations and the names of the stars.

In antiquity times and before, only five planets were known to be visible to the naked eye: Mercury, Venus, Mars, Jupiter and Saturn. However, among these were also counted the sun and the moon, which according to the current understanding are not planets, but which, like the actual planets, move in the sky and seem to revolve around the earth. Thus, in ancient times there were seven planets in total, just like the days of the week.

In everyday language we do not normally connect the names of the days of the week to the planets in any way. However, when examining the Scandinavian, Anglo-Saxon or Latin names of the days of the week (Table 1a), the connection to the planets is obvious. Regularly, the week always starts on Sunday, the day of the sun, and ends on Saturday, the day of Saturn, which is a day of rest. The whole week is as follows:

sunday	the day of the sun
monday	the day of the moon
tuesday	the day of mars
Wednesday	the day of mercury
Thursday	the day of jupiter
friday	The day of venus
saturday	the day of saturn

The connection between the days of the week and the planets is also known outside of Europe. Table 1b shows the names of the days of the week in Brahmin (India), Sinhalese (Ceylon) and Siamese (Far East) languages. The meanings of the names of the days of the week are always the same. According to Indian practice, the week starts on Friday, otherwise the order is the same. This speaks of an ancient cultural and religious connection.

Table 1a. The names of the days of the week

English	Germany/ Scandinavia	English / Anglo-Saxon	Latin	The names of planets / gods in Scandinavia
Sunday	Sonntag	Sunday, Sonnendag	Dies Solis (Sun day)	Sonne
Monday	Montag	Monday, Monandag	Dies Luna (Moon day)	Mone, Monath
Tuesday	Dienstag, Tyersdag (Iceland)	Tuesday, Tiwes-dag	Dies Martis (Mars day)	Tyr, Tuisco
Wednesday	Mittwoche, Wodenstag, Odindag	Wednesday, Wodnes-dag	Dies Mercurii (Mercury day)	Woden, Odin
Thursday	Donnersdag, Thursdag	Thursday, Thowres-dag	Dies Jovis (Jupiter day)	Thor
Friday	Freitag, Freyasdag	Friday. Frig- dag	Dies Veneris (Venus day)	Freya
Saturday	Sonnabend	Saturday Satur-dag	Dies Saturni (Saturn day)	Sater

Table 1b. Names of the days of the week (continued)

Brahmin (India)	Sinhalese (Sri Lanka)	Siamese	Meaning in all languages
Aditta Varam	Iri-da	Van Athit	Sun's day / Sunday
Cute	Handou	Van Tchan	Moon's day / Monday
Mangala	Angarhar tour	Van Angkoan	Mars day / Tuesday
Bouta	Bouda	Van Pout	Mercury's day / Wednesday
Brahaspati	Bragoura	Van Prahaat	Jupiter's day / Thursday
Soucra Reserve	Sikoura -da	Van Souc	Venus day / Friday
Sani Varam	Sani- Soure -da	Van Sao	Saturn's day / Saturday

In many cultures, the planets have been worshiped as gods. Based on the Bible, we know that the Most High God could not have been behind this idea. Associating the planets with gods and outright worshiping them as gods began in ancient Babylonia, the cradle of all religious corruption and distortion. From there it spread to Egypt, India and

European countries. Scandinavian and Greek god names also have a connection to ancient Babylonian gods. Although the planetary gods in different cultures are old, they do not represent the oldest tradition inherited from God, but are invented by man in later times.

When creating the planets to revolve in our solar system, however, God had attached the names of the planets to the days of the week. At the same time, He attached a certain message to the days of the week, which was embodied in the names of the planets. In the following, we examine in more detail what the names of the planets mean in different languages [31].

The meanings of the names of the sun, moon and planets

Sun

The three Hebrew names of the sun are *Shemish*, *Chres*, and *Chamah*, which mean ruler (e.g. of light), giver of heat, and giver of motion. The Arabic names are the same. The Coptic name *Pi-othiri* means sender of heat. The Egyptian name *Ra* also means giver of heat, as does the Sanskrit *Suraya*. Scandinavian Sonne means shining or bright, as does Greek *Helios* and Latin *Sol*.

Moon

The Hebrew names *Yareah* and *Lebana* come from the root words sent and white. Arabic language name *Al Kamar* means red moon, otherwise the word *Lebana* is used, as in Hebrew. The Coptic name *Pi-cochos* means circling. The Egyptian name *Aah* means connected. Sanskrit *Chandra* comes from the verb *Chada*, to shine. The Scandinavian names *Mone*, *Moud* and *Monat* refer to the counting of time, as does the Greek *Mane*. Instead, the Greek *Selene* means brilliant. Latin *Luna* and *Lunus* mean white, like Hebrew Lebana.

Mars

Hebrew *Adom* means red or bloodshed, *Madim* made bloody. The Arabic *Melekh* means struck or crushed, as does the Coptic *Molokh*. Persian *Azar* means bloodshed. Egyptian language *Khons* means wounded, as does the Sanskrit *Khonda*, *Angareka* and *Mangala*. Scandinavian *Tuisco* means pursuit, while *Tyr* and *Tys* means crushed or crusher. The Greek *Pirois* means crushing, *Puroeis* from the color of fire. *Ares*, like the Latin *Mars,* means crushed or crusher.

Mercury

Catab in Hebrew means coming strong, *Cochab* coming again. *Otared* in Arabic refers to a future ruler. *Thaut* in the Coptic language means coming and *Pi-ermes* the one who comes. The Egyptian *Thoth* means the same as the Coptic Thaut (to come). Sanskrit *Bouta* refers to a future ruler, as does Scandinavian *Woden*. The Greek *Stilbon* means tail

[31]The information in Tables 1a and 1b and the associated explanations of the names are from: Rolleston, Fr., Mazzaroth. The Constellations, Parts I-IV, Including Mizraim: Astronomy of Egypt. WeiserBooks Inc., York Beach, ME, USA, 2001. (originally published in 1875).

that is bright, and *Hermes* the same as Pi-ermes. The Latin *Mercurius* means again coming, going and coming or going round.

Jupiter

Jupiter in Hebrew is *Zedek*, which means upright, true, or righteous. Arabic *Al Moshtari* means ruling, and *Gad*, good luck or future. The Coptic *Picheus* means brilliant, the Egyptian *Ammon*, true or trustworthy. *Brahaspati* in Sanskrit mea ns revealer, *Urishaspiti* the supreme ruler. Scandinavian *Thor* means breaking or crushing. The Greek *Phaeton* means future and *Dis* second (in order). The Latin *Jupiter* means revealing or interpreting.

Venus

The Hebrew names *Nogah* and *Hillel* mean bright or very bright. *Al Zobarah* of the Arabic language also means bright. *Surath* in the Coptic language refers to the breaking of the morning and *Athor* to the bringer of light. Egyptian *Athyr* means the same as Athor, *Sikra* in Sanskrit means morning light, *Sivah* brilliant or bright. The Scandinavian names *Freya* and *Frigga* mean the same thing. Greek *Heosphoros* or *Hesperos* means beautiful, *Phosphoros* bringing light, *Aphrodite* fertile and *Hera* bearing. The Latin *Lucifer* means light-bringer, *Vesper* beautiful and *Venus* lovely.

Saturn

The Hebrew *Sabbatei* means rest, *Sabbath* dwelling or restoration. Arabian *Zohal* means shelter or hiding place, *Refan* rest. In Coptic *Refè*, *Refan* or *Remphan* means to restore. Egyptian language *Seb* means the same as *Sabbatai* (rest). *Aspujat* in Sanskrit means rest, but *Sani* means shelter or defense. The Scandinavian *Satur* contains the idea of a place of hiding or protection. In Greek, *Phainon* means to cover or hide and *Kronos* means quiet or peaceful. *Saturn* in Latin means to hide.

The meanings of the names are summarized below:

Sunday	Sun	Radiant, bright, giving light and warmth
Monday	Moon	Shining, white, sent, itinerant
Tuesday	Mars	Crushed, bloody, wounded
Wednesday	Mercury	Re-emerging, strong, bright
Thursday	Jupiter	Honest, true, controlling, crushing
Friday	Venus	Very bright, beautiful, bringer of light, the dawn
Saturday	Saturn	Rest, restoration, shelter or hiding place, peaceful living

The connection of the days of the week /planets to the deeds of Christ

Based on the meaning of the names of the planets, it can be seen that there are not seven separate gods behind the names, but only one, whose history the names are related to. The names of the planets tell about Christ's actions to save mankind. In the following, these acts are presented in chronological order according to the days of the week.

Sunday	Sun	Heavenly Christ together with the Father
Monday	Moon	Christ is born into the world

Tuesday	Mars	Christ dies
Wednesday	Mercury	Christ is resurrected
Thursday	Jupiter	Christ ascends to heaven and takes over again
Friday	Venus	Christ sends the Holy Spirit, from which the church is born
Saturday	Saturn	The church is lifted up and the heavenly rest begins

The names of the days of the week/planets can be connected to the actions of Christ to save mankind. The week is like the body of Christ's plan of salvation, all stages of which are precisely scheduled in advance. At first, Christ is in heaven together with His Father. The world has come under the power of Satan and the Father decides to send His Son to save the world. The Son leaves and is born into the world as a human. Christ dies for the sins of mankind. After His death, He will rise again and enter heaven to rule mankind. In order to establish a Kingdom for Himself, He sends the Holy Spirit into the world to guide people and to make them be born-again. Finally, the citizens of Christ's Kingdom will be taken up to heaven, where they will be safe and rest.

In the following, the spiritual significance of the days of the week/planets will be discussed in more detail.

Sunday/ Sun

Sunday and the sun mean Christ together with the Father above in the glory of heaven. The natural sun is a picture of the almighty Christ, to whom God the Father has given all authority. The sun radiates light and heat. Just as there can be no life on the natural earth without the sun, so there could be no life in the invisible creation without the Father and the Son. All life comes from Christ, the sun of salvation (Mal.3:20).

There are verses in both the Old and the New Testament where Christ, together with the Father, is metaphorically the "sun" of the invisible universe.

> *"The sun shall no longer be your light by day, Nor for brightness shall the moon give light to you; But the Lord will be to you an everlasting light, And your God your glory. Your sun shall no longer go down, Nor shall your moon withdraw itself; For the Lord will be your everlasting light, And the days of your mourning shall be ended."*
> *(Isa. 60:19-20)*
>
> *But I saw no temple in it, for the Lord God Almighty and the Lamb are its temple. The city had no need of the sun or of the moon to shine in it, for the glory of God illuminated it. The Lamb is its light. And the nations of those who are saved shall walk in its light, and the kings of the earth bring their glory and honor into it.*
> *(Rev. 21:22-24)*

In the invisible reality, the natural sun is no longer needed. Life is mediated by the Most High God and Christ, who radiate spiritual light and warmth around them.

Monday/Mon

The aforementioned quotations from Isaiah and the Book of Revelation are also applicable to the moon, since the moon is mentioned in them alongside the sun. The moon means Christ born as Savior to the earth, among people. He brings light to a dark world:

> *Then God made two great lights: the greater light to rule the day, and the lesser light to rule the night. He made the stars also. God set them in the firmament of the heavens to give light on the earth, and to rule over the day and over the night, and to divide the light from the darkness. And God saw that it was good.*
> *(Genesis 1:16-18)*

The moon was made to rule the night, a world in darkness. Christ came to the world as a savior, by being born as a man among men. The Father sent His Son so that the world could experience heavenly light through Him: "Let there be light!" And there was light (Genesis 1:3).

> *For it is the God who commanded light to shine out of darkness, who has shone in our hearts to give the light of the knowledge of the glory of God in the face of Jesus Christ. (2 Cor. 4:6)*

The birth of Christ into the world of spirits is presented in the 12th chapter of the Book of Revelation

> *Now a great sign appeared in heaven: a woman clothed with the sun, with the moon under her feet, and on her head a garland of twelve stars. Then being with child, she cried out in labor and in pain to give birth.*
> *…. She bore a male Child who was to rule all nations with a rod of iron. And her Child was caught up to God and His throne.*
> *(Revelation 12:1-2 and 5)*

The Moon Below the woman is an image of the newborn Christ. The above passage refers to the starry sky, the constellation of Virgo.

The moon reflects the sun's light. Although it is the same light that has come from the sun, filtered through the moon it is softer and suitable for our eyes so that we can look at it with the naked eye. Instead, the sun's light is too bright for us to look at directly.

Tuesday/ Mars

Mars tells about Christ who shed his blood to atone for the sins of mankind. The red color of Mars reflects blood. Christ voluntarily gave his blood so that people could be saved from the power of sin and Satan.

The planet Mars is not mentioned in the Bible by its Hebrew names, Adom or Madim, both of which refer to the suffering and blood of Christ. It is mentioned only in the Assyrian idol name Nergal (2 Kings 17:30).

Wednesday/ Mercury

Mercury tells about the resurrection of Christ and the quick announcement of this event. Mercury is fast moving because it is the closest planet to the sun in our solar system. Its orbital period around the sun is only about a quarter of a year. It is only rarely visible from the earth, because most of the time the light of the sun covers the light reflected from it. In spring and autumn, when it is as far away from the sun as possible, it can still be seen in the evening and the morning sky. So, like Venus, it is also a morning star. As an evening star, it announces about Christ's death and as a morning star, about Christ's resurrection.

In the Bible, Mercury appears only under the Babylonian idol name Nebo (Isa 46:1). With its Hebrew names Catab or Cochab, whose etymology refers to a future, powerful ruler, it does not appear in the Bible.

Thursday/ Jupiter

Large Jupiter has always been known as the planet of the great king. Jupiter tells about Christ, who became a great Ruler after his death and resurrection. As such, He crushed Satan's head, or derailed Satan from the throne. Christ himself sat down on the throne next to the Most High God to rule earth and heaven. He is also the High Priest of mankind who intercedes for the people, and the Judge who is to exercise supreme judgment in the final judgment.

In the Bible, Jupiter is not referred to by the Hebrew name Zedek, which refers to a righteous and wise ruler. In the following verse from the book of Isaiah, it is probably referred to by a foreign name:

> *"But you are those who forsake the Lord, Who forget My holy mountain, Who prepare a table for Gad, And who furnish a drink offering for Meni."*
> *(Isa. 65:11)*

Gad means Jupiter and Meni Venus, which were commonly worshiped as lucky planets in Middle Eastern countries.

Friday/ Venus

In various pagan cultures, the planet Venus is associated with a female deity. Venus means the Holy Spirit, which Christ sent into the world to establish his kingdom on earth and to make people to be born-again. Christ and the Holy Spirit are inseparable in everything and belong to each other, as if they were different sides of the same coin.

Seen from the Earth, Venus is the brightest of the planets in our solar system. Venus is pale and shrouded by a thick cloud of gas. As such, it well embodies the heavenly glory of the Holy Spirit, of which Christ's people can partake. Venus is both an evening and a morning star, i.e. it appears in the sky both at dark and at dawn. As the morning star, Venus tells of the victory of Christ's troops over death.

Venus appears in the aforementioned verse of Isaiah 65 as an idol named Meni. In another passage of the book of Isaiah (Isaiah 14) Venus appears under its Hebrew name *Helel*, where it is translated as Lucifer (Morning Star, Star of Light, Bringer of Light). In

that passage it means Satan, for in the beginning Satan was a high angelic prince, and in his position the light-bringer, in the invisible world. However, he became proud of his own beauty and began to plan an attack on the Most High God. When these plans were revealed, he was cast down and lost his heavenly status. The position of light-bringer was later inherited by Christ. We can see this from the end of the Book of Revelation, where the title Lucifer is connected to Christ (Revelation 22:16).

Saturday/ Saturn

Saturn describes resurrection and rest and peace of Christ's people in the Millennium. The second resurrection will take place at the end of the Millennium, when the judgment of Satan and his forces will be executed. After that, the whole world will be created anew and life will return to its starting point, i.e. Sunday. Everything is once again perfectly under Christ's control. Christ reigns with His Father in all worlds and ultimately in the entire invisible creation, as He reigned in the beginning.

Saturn is the most distant of the known planets of ancient times. That's why its rotation is the slowest. Its ring-covered exterior is calm and hazy, reflecting well the timelessness and peace of God the Father in his heavenly abode.

Saturn does not appear in the Bible with its Hebrew names Sabbatei or Sabbath, but only with the name of the foreign-language idol Kaiwan, which the Israelites were also guilty of worshiping.

> *You also carried Sikkuth your king And Chiun, your idols, The star of your gods, Which you made for yourselves. (Amos 5:26)*

Planets in the starry sky as clock hands

As stated earlier in this book, the starry sky is mankind's time clock. The starry sky clock has a dial and hands, just like the day clock we are familiar with. The entire round of the clock face means God's plan to save mankind according to a pre-arranged schedule. The clock face is divided into twelve periods or eras according to twelve important events in salvation history. The constellations of the zodiac made up of fixed stars tell about those events in God's plan. The content, order or timing of the events cannot be changed.

The sun, moon and five planets make up the hands of the dial. God created them to separate the days from the nights and to indicate as "signs" seasons, days and years. (Genesis 1: 14) In the normal reckoning of time, the sun has the most important function. It defines both days and years. The earth's own rotation around its axis defines the hours of the day, and the earth's rotation around the sun defines the seasons. According to the Bible, the annual clock of the starry sky was divided into twelve sectors, which were called "houses of the sun". In each of them, the sun visits once a year, reminding of an important event in the history of salvation. (Ps. 19: 5) In this way, the twelve months of the year can also be defined according to the cycle of the sun.

In the history of mankind, time has also been measured according to the cycle of the moon, especially in religious chronology. At the time of the Old Testament, months were defined as beginning according to new moons. In Jewish practice, the calculation based on the cycle of the moon still has an important meaning, because God defined the times of the most important holidays according to the new moon and the days counted from it.

The meaning of the actual planets is related to the exact moments and deadlines defined by God in terms of salvation history. Then these hands of the clock are in predetermined positions in relation to the "houses of the sun" of the fixed clock face. All the hands, including the sun and moon, will then be in their designated positions. Only God is capable of such timing. Appendices 2 and 3 I have tried to find out which positions the planets were in at the time of Jesus' birth and death.

Summary

All days of the week belong to Christ. Each day is in a way a holiday, celebrated in memory of His particular act of heroism for the benefit of mankind. Along with the days of the week, the planets also reflect and remind us of Christ's deeds. On a clear winter night we may perhaps see the moon or one of the other planets mentioned above and remember the work of Christ that is connected with it.

God probably told the secret of the planets to the first humans, Adam, Eve and Seth. At the same time He probably told the whole story of the starry sky. Perhaps the sun and the new moon were just then at the constellation of Virgo (Virgo), when He told the great secret: Christ will come from heaven among people. The sun means the heavenly Christ together with God the Father. The moon means Christ born on earth among people, reflecting the light from above. Possibly Mars and Mercury were also visible in the sky as God continued to reveal the mysteries of the planets. Red Mars embodies Christ, who dies as an atoning sacrifice for mankind, when Satan and his allies kill Him. Although Christ dies, He will soon be resurrected. The quick Mercury is assigned to announce the resurrection of Christ.

Probably the Sun was in Aries and Jupiter and Saturn were somewhere between Taurus and Leo when God next continued his story. God told Adam that after His death and resurrection, Christ would ascend into heaven. He is the King of the earth and the heavens, the High Priest and the Judge, which titles are represented by Jupiter. He restores everything that was broken as a result of the fall of man. After entering heaven, He sends the Holy Spirit into the world, and makes people to be born-again so that they can be in contact with God. The church of Christ's own on earth will be generated from these people. This is signified by Venus placed in the sky. After that, the great resurrection of the church will take place, when all of Christ's people will be taken up to heaven. There they will rest and live free from all the corruption of sin that Satan brought about. This is represented by Saturn, whose slow movements reflect the eternity of the heavens.

When Adam, Eve and Set heard the story about the constellations and planets like this, they probably never stopped wondering and thinking about these things. For them, this

information was the most important and precious thing that could be, and they made every effort to preserve it for posterity.

In the following, the Apostles' Creed is compared with the names and meanings of the days of the week/planets. Almost all Christian denominations and congregations accept the Apostles' Creed.

Table 2. Apostle's Creed.

Sunday/ Sun	I believe in God, the Father, the Almighty, the creator of heaven and earth, and Jesus Christ, the only Son of God, our Lord,
Monday/Mon	who conceived of the Holy Spirit, was born of the virgin Mary,
Tuesday/ Mars	suffered under Pontius Pilate, was crucified, died and was buried, descended into hell,
Wednesday/ Mercury	rose from the dead on the third day,
Thursday/ Jupiter	ascended into heaven, is seated at the right hand of God, the Father, the Almighty, and will come from there to judge the living and the dead,
Friday/ Venus	and to the Holy Spirit, the holy common church, the holy communion,
Saturday/ Saturn	the forgiveness of sins, the resurrection of the body, and eternal life.

APPENDIX 2

WHAT HAPPENED IN THE STARRY SKY AT THE TIME OF JESUS' BIRTH?

Introduction

God created the sun, the moon, and the stars to separate the days from the night and to mark the times, seasons, and years. (Gen. 1: 14). The purpose of the lights in the sky was therefore to act as a clock, as a measurer of days, months and years. But they had also another purpose. They were placed to indicate historically important times and moments. It means that the events that are significant from God's point of view were predestined to happen at their right times for the day, hour and minute and that the signs of these events in the starry sky were determined already at the beginning of the world. God built his clock in such a way that all the heavenly bodies rotate exactly as He wants and so that at certain times important from the point of view of salvation history, those pre-ordained signs are realized as seen from the earth in exactly the pre-ordained manner.

If we think about important times and moments in salvation history, what could be more important than the birth of Jesus Christ into the world. Surely, at least it should appear somehow in the starry sky. The Bible itself speaks of certain signs in heaven. In the Gospel of Matthew, there is written of wise men from the East who had set out because of a star that had appeared in the sky. They knew that the appearance of that star at a certain point in the sky means the birth of a great King. Therefore, they came from thousands of kilometers away to pay their respects to this King who was to be born in the place indicated by the star. In this article, we will consider this issue in more depth and also other heavenly signs that were visible in the starry sky at the time of Jesus' birth.

As we set out to figure these things out, however, we have one problem. We don't know for sure when Jesus was born.

When was Jesus born?

We have a tradition that Jesus was born on Christmas, December 25th, the darkest day of the year. Nowadays, the winter solstice has moved a little earlier, but during Jesus' earthly life it was on December 25. In addition, we have a tradition that Jesus was born in the year from which our calendar year has started. Accordingly, we speak of the years before the birth of Christ and after the birth of Christ. However, it is likely that neither information is correct. Most likely, Jesus was not born on Christmas nor in the year of the beginning of our era.

Around the time of the winter solstice, December 25, many countries in the Middle East celebrated the birth of Tammus. Tammus was a kind of pseudo-christ created in ancient Babylonia. On Tammus' birthday, people ate and got drunk. The gods worshiped in some other countries, such as Adonis, Attis, Dionysos, Baccus, etc., were originated from Tammus and worshiped in the same way. The birthday of the Persian god Mithra was also celebrated on December 25. In the Roman Empire, Saturnalia was celebrated in

honor of the god Saturn from December 17 to 23. All these gods were widely worshiped at the time of Jesus' birth and long after.

What time of year was Jesus born?

Christ's birth was not celebrated in the first centuries after the time of Jesus. As a result, we have no information from that time about the date of Jesus' birth. When hundreds of years later the church wanted to start celebrating the birth of Jesus, the date had to be chosen without real information. The church that came to power did not want to fight against popular pagan celebrations. That is why it chose as Christ's birthday the general holiday celebrated at the winter solstice, giving it a Christian content. In 354 AD Julius, the bishop of Rome, set December 25 as the official birthday of Jesus.

So, when was Jesus really born? Many things can be observed in the Gospels that contradict the fact that Jesus was born in the winter time. For example, the fact that the shepherds were tending their sheep in the field at night does not agree with the supposed birth time of Jesus (Luke 2:8). Second, the order holder, Quirinius, could not have ordered the taxation to be delivered in the middle of winter, when traveling in the country would have been difficult (Luke 2: 1-3). Most likely, it was ordered to be carried out at a more favorable time of the year, either in spring or autumn.

The Gospel of Luke gives a hint that can be used to move forward. In the 1st chapter of the Gospel, it is stated that the priest Zechariah, who was the father of John the Baptist, belonged to the priestly division of Abia. It is known that the service shift of the Abia priest department was the eighth and it was scheduled for the month of Tammus (around July). Then it is said that in the middle of the service, an angel appeared to Zechariah to inform him that his wife Elisabeth was to give birth to a son, who was to be named John. Considering the natural gestation period, it can be concluded that John was born around Easter of the following year. Elizabeth was in her sixth month when Mary became pregnant (Luke 1:26). It can be concluded that Jesus was born around the time of the autumn festival, probably in the month of Tishri.

In the month of Tishri, Jews have three festivals. The month begins with the New Year celebration according to the old calendar (Rosh Hashana), when a trumpet (shofar) made of a ram's horn is played. On the 10th of the month is the great day of atonement (Jom Kippur), which is one of the most important Jewish holidays. Also, on the 15th - 22nd of the same month is the Feast of Tabernacles (Sukkot), when Jews build huts from branches of leafy trees to commemorate their wilderness trek. The manner of celebrating the feasts ordained by God suggests that they could have a meaning other than just the exodus of the people of Israel. Just as Passover and the other spring holidays that follow, which the Jews celebrate to commemorate the exodus from Egypt, have later acquired a different meaning when Jesus died, rose again and poured out the Holy Spirit during these holidays, so the autumn holidays may also have a different meaning. In the three festivals of autumn, some have seen the birth and possibly also the return of Jesus to the world, the general acceptance of His atonement and the resurrection to the Millennial Kingdom as the objects of celebration.

Possibly God has hidden these things in the Jewish festivals so that the Jews would celebrate them even if they themselves did not fully understand their meaning. Probably before that great general atonement, when, according to Zechariah's prophecy, about a third of the Jews will accept the atonement of Jesus, something dramatic will happen that will cause a huge revival. Possibly, Jesus will return to earth on his own birthday, appearing to the Jews with the sound of trumpets. (Zech. 12: 10; 13: 1; 13: 8-9)

A great sign in the starry sky

But is there another biblical reason to believe that Jesus' birthday was on the 1st of Tishri? Let's read from Revelation chapter 12:

> *Now a great sign appeared in heaven: a woman clothed with the sun, with the moon under her feet, and on her head a garland of twelve stars. Then being with child, she cried out in labor and in pain to give birth. .... She bore a male Child who was to rule all nations with a rod of iron. And her Child was caught up to God and His throne. (Rev. 12: 1 – 2 and 5)*

The sign of the starry sky described in the previous verses clearly means the 1st day of the month of Tishri. The Sun is in the constellation Virgo in the month of Tishri. The moon, which is under the woman's feet, i.e. has just passed the sun, means the new moon, i.e. the first day. Verse 5 shows that the child the woman bore was Christ.

If this starry sign is meant for us as a divine confirmation of the birth of Jesus, we can be sure that it happened on the 1st of Tishri,

What year was Jesus born?

Many church fathers mention the 41st year of the reign of Emperor Augustus as the year of Jesus' birth. It is generally known that the reign of Emperor Augustus began in the autumn of 43 BC. According to this, the year of Jesus' birth was either 2 BC or 3 BC. Which year we end up with depends on whether we count the not-full year as the first year of Augustus' reign or the full year that follows. Both counting methods are possible.

When figuring out the actual year of Jesus' birth, the time of Herod's death would seem to be an important focal point. Josephus mentions that it happened between the lunar eclipse and the Passover. This astronomical event provides a precise temporal fixed point. The lunar eclipse that Josephus mentions must have been the total eclipse that occurred on January 9, 1 BC. Jesus could not have been born after Herod's death. So, 2 BC or 3 BC are still the most likely years.

If we thought that Jesus was born in the autumn of 2 BC, the few months of autumn between the birth of Jesus and the death of Herod would not be enough for everything that happened then according to the gospels. The wise men of the East probably left Babylonia only after the birth of Jesus. The city of Sippar, which was the center of ancient astronomy, is often mentioned in this context. The scientists were motivated by the heavenly signs that they saw in the sky around the time of Jesus' birth. From Babylonia to Judea is more than 2000 km one way. With the means of that time, the trip would take several months. Since winter was ahead, they probably did not dare to set off

right away, but postponed the start of their journey until the following spring, when the risks would be lower. Mary and Joseph had stayed over the winter in Bethlehem, Joseph's hometown, because traveling with a newborn child would have been risky. Thus, the Holy Family was in Bethlehem when the wise men arrived there in the spring of the year after Jesus was born. This must have been the year 2 BC. The year of Jesus' birth was therefore the year 3 BC.

So, Jesus was probably born on the 1st of Tishri in the year 3 BC. On the 1st of Tishri, the Jews celebrated the New Year. According to the old tradition, Adam, the first man of mankind, was created on New Year's Day, but the birth of Christ gave it perhaps an even stronger reason to celebrate, even if the Jews did not understand it.

What happened in the starry sky when Jesus was born?

With modern planetarium programs, the events in the starry sky can be accurately ascertained, if only the exact time that is being examined either in the past or in the future is known. With these computer programs, it is possible to go back thousands of years in time and get accurate information about the position of the sun, the moon and all the planets in the starry sky at a certain moment. The rotations of the celestial bodies occur with such clockwork precision from year to year that their positions can be traced mathematically to the hour, the minute and the second.

However, when using the planetarium program, it must be taken into account that when going to the earlier part from the beginning of our era (BC), the programs use an astronomical reckoning of time, which differs from the historical reckoning of time. This is due to the fact that there is no 0-year in the historical calendar, but we jump from the year 1 BC directly to the year 1 AD. One year seems to be missing. Thus, the historical years, marked with the letter combination BC, are numerically greater than the corresponding years according to the astronomical calendar, which are marked with a minus sign. For example, year 3 BC is year -2 according to the astronomical calendar. According to the astronomical calendar, Herod died in the year 0, the wise men arrived in Bethlehem in the year -1 and Jesus was born in the year -2.

The following aims to trace the positions of the sun, moon and planets at the time of Jesus' birth. So, the time of the planetarium program is set to year -2 (3 BC).

Sun

The month of Tishri corresponds to September-October of our current calendar year. In this case, the sun is in the time zone of Virgo, as already stated earlier. The sun then passes over the constellation Virgo and it gives like a bright garment to the woman giving birth. The Virgin gives birth to a male child "who will shepherd the nations of the world with a rod of iron". It was said in a loud voice in heaven: "Now salvation has come, our God has kingship and power and his Anointed has power." (Rev. 12: 10) So the child is undoubtedly Jesus Christ, who was born of the Virgin.

Adapted to the Gospels, the heavenly Virgin means the Virgin Mary. He represented the people of Judah, to whom Christ was supposed to be born according to the prophecies. On the other hand, the Virgin can also mean the Holy Spirit, because the birth of Christ was associated with supernatural features.

Moon

The moon under the feet of the Woman means that the moon was also in the constellation of Virgo. When the sun and the moon are close to each other, the moon is completely dark, because you can't see its lighted side at all. If the moon is "under the feet of a woman", it has probably already passed the sun a little. Then you can see a very thin crescent on the right side of it, which means a new moon. This is how the Woman as if gives birth to the new moon in the sky.

Jews traditionally use a monthly calendar based on the cycle of the moon. It means that every month starts with the new moon. According to Jewish tradition, Tishri month begins with the new moon, and a small crescent on the side of the moon means the first day of Tishri month. According to it, Jesus was born on the 1st day of Tishri. However, it is not yet known what date according to our solar-based monthly calendar corresponds the 1st of Tishri in lunar calendar. With the planetarium program, however, it is an easy task to solve. The date of 1st Tishri varies from year to year, but in -2 (3 BC) it was September 11.

In addition to the sun and the moon, five other planets were known in ancient times. These were Mercury, Venus, Mars, Jupiter and Saturn. In the following, we will look at where these planets were at the time of Jesus' birth. We will find that they were all in places that can be considered predestined.

Venus

On September 11, in year -2, Venus was in Virgo, close to the Sun. Venus usually orbits relatively close to the sun, but now it was especially close. It was almost at the Virgin's head.

Venus is a metaphor for the Holy Spirit. In a certain way, it is the "counter-planet" of Virgo, because the constellation of Virgo also symbolizes the Holy Spirit. Whenever Venus meets a Virgo pattern, it may have a special meaning. At the time in question, Venus was in the right place, because the Holy Spirit was present at the birth of Jesus.

Mercury

Mercury was also in Virgo on September 11th in year -2. Mercury orbits close to the Sun, so its presence in the same constellation as the Sun is not a miracle in itself. However, at the time in question, Mercury was separated from the sun, at the head of Virgo.

Precisely because Mercury is so close to the Sun, it can rarely be seen in the starry sky without special equipments. Even though it's there all the time circling, almost always the bright light of the sun fades it out of sight. Only in spring and autumn, when Mercury's path is vertical to the horizon of earth and its position is near the extreme end of its path, it can be seen in the morning before sunrise or in the evening after sunset. At the time in question, Mercury was in such a position that it could be seen on the horizon for a short time before sunrise.

Mercury is the bringer of good news. On the 1st of Tishri in 3 BC, it heralded not only the beginning of the new year, but also the birth of Jesus. It happened around the same time of the morning as the angel's announcement to the shepherds about the Savior born

into the world. Later, in the cities, trumpets sounded in celebration of the festival, although the Jews at this point were ignorant of the great thing that had happened among them.

Mars

On September 11, in the year -2, Mars was in the middle of the Capricorn pattern. Let us recall what the pattern of Capricorn means in the story of the Starry Sky. It is a prophecy about the atoning death of Jesus. The message of the planet Mars is also related to the death of Jesus. Thus, the constellation and the planet together prophetically proclaim the atoning death of Christ, for which He was born into the world. Jesus came into the world to die for mankind. Christ was not born to be a great earthly king, but a sacrificial lamb to atone for the sins of the people.

Saturn

At the time in question, Saturn was in Taurus. More specifically, it was between the horns of the Bull. Saturn means resurrection, eternal rest and victory over Satan.

What did the figure of Taurus mean in the story of Starry Sky? Just as the pattern of Capricorn is a prophecy of the death of Jesus, the pattern of Taurus is a prophecy of the resurrection. It refers not only to Christ's own resurrection, but also to the general resurrection at Christ's second coming. Again, the constellation and the planet above it reinforce each other, i.e. proclaim the same message.

Christ's birth was also accompanied by His death and resurrection, because He was born into the world for them. They were essential parts of the divine plan of salvation, the realization of which would start with the birth of Christ as a natural man into the world.

Jupiter

There is still one planet left to deal with, Jupiter. On September 11, in the year -2, Jupiter is in the constellation of Leo. The time zone of Leo refers to the end of everything, i.e. the day of Christ, when Satan will be finally killed and mankind will finally be freed from its enemy. The lion is the Lion of Judah, who with one breath of his mouth will once and for all destroy the Serpent in the starry sky, i.e. Satan and his allies.

Jupiter, the planet of the Great King, also speaks the same. Father God made Christ Lord already in the eternal past, and He will be Lord also in the eternal future, when evil has been removed from both heaven and earth.

More precisely, at the time under consideration, Jupiter is at the "front paw" of Leo, where the star named Regulus is. Regulus is one of the brightest stars in the fixed starry sky. The name regulus is a diminutive form of the word "rex" meaning king. So, it means the child king, and can well be connected to the newborn Jesus. On the other hand, the word is a derivative of the word Rigol (cf. Orion's constellation), which means trampling underfoot, i.e. the great Ruler. For Christ it means the foot that crushes Satan's head. The prophecy about Christ crushing Satan's head was already given at the beginning of the world (Genesis 3: 12).

So, on September 11, Jupiter will be in conjunction with the star Regulus. Its message is not hard to guess. Undoubtedly, it heralds the birth of a great King, the Savior of the world, into the world.

The story gets even more amazing when the movements of Jupiter around the star Regulus are watched over the next few months. For about a week, Jupiter stays close to the star Regulus and then moves away from it. In mid-November, however, it stops and starts approaching the Regulus star again, now from a different direction. In mid-February -1 it again passes Regulus very close. Then Jupiter separates from Regulus again, returning to the side from which it normally approaches the fixed star. It then turns again and begins to approach Regulus, bypassing it in early May -1. An almost perfect conjunction occurs for the second time on May 8 -2.

Jupiter's strange behavior is apparent and is caused by the different rotational speeds of Jupiter and Earth. In any case, when seen from Earth, Jupiter seems to be bowing twice to the newborn Savior of the world. The first of them can be interpreted as the bowing of the shepherds at the manger in Bethlehem on the same night when Jesus was born. Possibly the second "bowing down" meant the arrival of wise men from the East in Bethlehem to the baby Jesus, who was already more than half a year old at the time. They too bowed down to the newborn King and gave Him their gifts.

Star of Bethlehem

What made the wise men of the East set off?

What made the wise men of the East certain that the great King, the Savior of the world, had been born? Probably all the signs of the starry sky together had impressed them. They had seen that the sun, moon, Venus and Mercury were simultaneously in Virgo as if witnessing the birth of the King. They also noted that Mars was in Capricorn and Saturn was in Taurus, as if prophesying about the later tasks of the Savior of that world. And above all from the fact that Jupiter was in conjunction with the star Regulus, they got convinced that it was the birthday of the great King. He would not only be the king of a nation, but the King and Savior of the whole world. Therefore, they did not hesitate to set out and take with them the precious gifts that they wanted to give to the newborn.

The wise men of the East knew how to wait for the birth of the Savior of the world. Already at the beginning of the world there were prophecies about the birth of Christ. The signs of the starry sky that would be fulfilled at the time of Christ's birth were also known. When they saw that they were filled, they did not hesitate to set out. But how did they know to go to Israel?

Probably they were aware of the ancient prophecy of Balaam (Numbers 24: 17). The prophecy was pronounced over the people of Israel in connection with their wandering in the wilderness, but since the person who gave the prophecy was from the nations of the East, it was also remembered among them. According to it, far in the future a mighty King would be born from the nation of Israel. "A star will rise from the midst of Jacob, a scepter from Israel." The prophecy speaks of a star and indeed they had noticed a new bright star appearing in the Coma constellation. That was also an important sign for them. Based on that, they knew to go in search of the newborn King among the people of Israel. Naturally, they assumed that the child was of a high royal family, which is why, when they got there, they first went to Herod's palace to inquire if the King had possibly been born there.

However, they did not find the child they were looking for in the king's palace. However, they got a new clue there as to where they should look for Him. Herod's scribes announced that according to old prophecies the Messiah was to be born in Bethlehem. (Mic. 5:1) When they then headed towards Bethlehem, which is a few hours away from Jerusalem, according to the Gospel of Matthew, something remarkable happened. The star they had seen appeared in the sky before them. And when the star came above the place where the child was, it stopped and stayed there. The men saw the star and were filled with great joy, for they knew they were in the right place at the right time. (Matthew 2: 9-10)

What was the star of Bethlehem?

It is hard to imagine that any planet could have led the wise men of the East there. How could any orbiting star do that? So what was the star of Bethlehem? A theory is presented below.

According to the Zend Avesta, [32]Zoroaster taught the Persian Magi the secrets of astronomy. According to some accounts, this Zoroaster (of whom there were possibly several throughout history) may have had a connection with the prophet Daniel. In any case, Zoroaster had told his students that when a new star appeared in the constellation of Coma (the Expected Child), they should go and worship the Great Ruler whose birth the star announced. That the Wise Men of the East did so is revealed to us in the Gospel of Matthew. The story is a testimony to us that the star had indeed appeared on time and most likely in the constellation of Coma.

In modern terms, Bethlehem's star was probably a nova or a supernova. Nova stars appear in the sky suddenly as if they were new stars and they can be very bright. A nova and a supernova are born in a slightly different way, but in both the interior of the star explodes, which creates a light phenomenon. Novas and supernovas are distinguished from other stars only by their brightness, which again depends a lot on their distance from Earth. If they are not very bright, the average person will hardly notice their appearance. You have to know the other stars of the constellation in advance, only then can you notice a new appearance there. Novas and supernovas usually have a bright explosion phase, after which their brightness fades over several months. Supernovas can live longer and usually leave a small remnant for thousands of years to come.

Probably, Bethlehem's star was a nova or supernova in the Coma constellation, but possibly its bright phase had only lasted a short time, so that it had not had time to attract much attention among the general public. At the Babylonian observatories, where the constellations of Virgo and Coma were constantly observed, it had, however, attracted attention as soon as it appeared. Probably it radiated in just the right place over the "Expected Child" so that the wise men of the East became convinced of the right time. Probably the star had appeared around the time of the child's birth, when it and other signs in the starry sky convinced them of the birth of a great King. Although the star had dimmed after that, the scientists could still easily recognize it.

[32]The Zend Avesta is the sacred book of the indigenous religion of Persia.

Herod asked the wise men exactly when the star had appeared. The answer of the scientists is not recorded in the Bible, but judging from how Herod later ordered the infanticide in Bethlehem to be carried out, it had already been at least ½ to 1 year. According to the Gospel of Matthew, Herod ordered all male children two years old and younger to be killed "based on the time he had found out from the wise men". (Matthew 2: 16) This in part proves that the year of Jesus' birth was in the fall of 3 BC. The wise men arrived in Bethlehem in the spring of 2 BC, more than half a year after the birth of Jesus. The infanticide was carried out about a year after the birth of Jesus. Herod died at the beginning of 1 BC.

Is it possible to define the arrival time of the wise men in Bethlehem more precisely? Not for sure, but based on Jupiter's “last bow” it might have happened on May 8, 2 BC. Also, there is a legend about the Magi's journey. According to it, the wise men arrived in Bethlehem, guided by their star, and when they got there, they saw the image of the star reflected in the water of the well. It means that at the moment they arrived, the star of Jesus was at the "zenith", i.e. directly above the viewer's head. That's how they knew they had reached their destination. Based on this information, the time of arrival of the experts can possibly be confirmed and specified.

When the wise men traveled with their camels towards Bethlehem, which is about 10 km south of Jerusalem, they noticed the constellation Coma in the starry sky in front of them as dusk fell. In the center of the pattern, they saw a star that had motivated them to travel at home in Babylonia. It wasn't necessarily very bright anymore, but still clearly visible to the eyes. As they neared Bethlehem, they noticed that the pattern of Coma and the star in its center were rising. When they arrived at about 8:30 PM, they found the star directly above them, for at the town well they saw the image of the star reflected in the water. They rejoiced that God had thus led them there with the help of a star. Soon after, they found the well of the holy family nearby. Jesus, whom they had come to worship, was then about 8 months old.

What happened after that?

Shortly after the visit of the wise men, an angel appeared to Joseph in a dream. The angel told them to flee, because Herod was going to find the child and kill Him. When Joseph awoke from his sleep, he immediately saddled his donkey, took Mary and the child with him, and headed for Egypt. There they stayed until Herod's death (Matthew 2: 13-15). Thus, came true what the Lord had announced through the mouth of the prophet: "Out of Egypt I called my son." (Hos. 11:1)

Herod did what the angel had warned him. He organized a great massacre in Bethlehem, but failed to kill Jesus. The Holy Family was then already safe in Egypt. After Herod was dead, the angel of the Lord appeared to Joseph again in a dream. The angel announced Herod's death and told them to return to Israel. However, they did not dare to stay in Judea anymore, but went to Galilee and settled in the city of Nazareth. This is how the prophecy of the prophets came true: He will be called a Nazarene [33].

[33]The word “Nazarene” comes from the Hebrew word "neser", which means branch (Isa. 11: 1)

APPENDIX 3.

WHEN DID JESUS DIE AND WHAT SIGNS WERE SEEN IN THE STARRY SKY THEN?

Introduction

Before we can start to examine the phenomena of the starry sky in connection with the death of Jesus and the events that followed it, it is necessary to find out exactly when Jesus died. Just like Jesus' birthday, the date of his death has also been shrouded in obscurity and the subject of various debates. Many different theories have been put forward about the dates of Jesus' death and resurrection, justified with the Bible, but hardly anyone has been able to present a date that is completely without disputes.

In the following, I present my own theory on the matter. I try to justify it with passages of the Bible related to the death and resurrection of Jesus and the Jewish tradition of celebrating Passover. Then we move to the starry sky to examine what signs were seen in the starry sky in connection with the death of Jesus.

When did Jesus die?

According to Jewish tradition, a Jewish man had to be at least thirty years old when entering the office of priest (Numbers 4:3). This rule also applied to Torah teachers, rabbis. So, John the Baptist and Jesus of Nazareth probably started their preaching and teaching work when they were 30 years old. Luke mentions that Jesus was about thirty years old when He was baptized and began His public ministry. (Luke 3:21-23)

John the Baptist was half a year older than Jesus, so he could have started his preaching work a little earlier than Jesus. About this time, Luke mentions that it happened in the 15th year of the reign of Tiberius (Luke 3:1). This suggests AD 28 or AD 29, depending on whether Tiberius's first year is considered the first incomplete year, or only the next one. In general, in the Jewish way of counting, the first year of the reign was included, so the year 28 AD would seem to be the most likely.

When we count back 30 years from the year 28 AD, we end up with the year -2 according to the astronomical calendar, i.e. the year 3 BC according to the historical calendar. So, this coincides with the examination presented in Appendix 2 about the birth year of John and Jesus. John the Babtist was born in the spring and Jesus in the fall of the same year. So, they both also began their preaching work during the same year, John in the spring and Jesus in the fall, when both turned exactly thirty years. The year was then 28 AD.

Many experts have estimated that Jesus' active period lasted 3 ½ years. This assessment is based on e.g. The Passover celebrations mentioned in the Gospel of John, in which Jesus participated. Assuming this estimate is correct, Jesus was 33 ½ years old when He died. Counting forward 3 ½ years from the autumn of AD 28, we arrive at the spring of AD 32.

Many passages of the Bible testify that Jesus died during the Jewish Passover (Matthew 26: 1-2, John 13: 1). According to the Law of Moses, the Jewish Passover had to be

celebrated on the 14th of Nisan (also called Abib) in the evening twilight to commemorate the exodus from Egypt. "Evening twilight" is an expression that is somewhat open to interpretation. Does it refer to the previous evening, when the 14th day begins according to Jewish custom, or to the following "twilight", which is already on the 15th day. The Jewish interpretation is the latter. For them, Nisan 14 is the "preparation day" of Passover, which is not the Sabbath. Then they kill the Passover lamb. The actual sabbath day, the "great sabbath", is for them on the 15th of Nisan, when they also celebrate the feast of unleavened bread.

In any case, Jesus ate the Passover lamb with his disciples on the evening of the 14th, a day before the Jews in general. On the 14th of Nisan during the day, Jesus was killed, just as the Passover lamb were killed according to custom. Since it was not the Sabbath, the killing could be done without breaking the law.

Nisan 14 in AD 32 can be determined with astronomical precision. Nisan, like all other months, begins with the new moon according to the Jewish calendar. From the beginning of the month, 14 days can be counted forward, when it is a full moon. When giving the commandment to Moses, God wanted the Passover to be celebrated always at the time of the full moon.

The problem of 32 AD

Nisan 14 in 32 is only problematic in one respect: it was not a Friday. Even the exact day of the week can be determined astronomically, assuming that the cycle of days of the week has continued undisturbed from year to year and century to century. We know that our calendar system has undergone many changes along the way, but still the circadian cycle has reportedly remained intact throughout. Therefore, the days of the week both in the past and in the future can be known if we only know the number of days until the desired due date.

However, it is possible to find out the number of days relatively easily. One can calculate exactly how many days have passed between the vernal equinox of this current year (which day of the week we know) and the vernal equinox of year 32. From there, the days until the next new moon are counted, and then 14 days until the full moon. There will be more than seven hundred thousand days in total, but the calculation is still accurate. When the number of days is divided by seven, we get the number of full weeks and the number of remaining days corresponding to less than a week. This is how the day of the week can be determined. According to NASA's (and my own) calculations, the 14th of Nisan in the year 32 was a Monday, and according to our calendar it was the 14th of April. Between 29 and 36 AD, the days of Passover (Nisan 14) were as follows.

- 29 AD: Monday, April 18
- AD 30: Friday, April 7
- 31 AD: Tuesday, March 27
- 32 AD: Monday, April 14
- 33 AD: Friday, April 3rd
- 34 AD: Wednesday, March 24
- 35 AD: Tuesday, April 12

- AD 36: Saturday, March 31

We have a Christian tradition that Jesus died on a Friday. After all, it is said in the Bible that the day of Jesus' death was followed by the Sabbath, Saturday. Based on this, it would seem that the year of Jesus' death could only be either 30 AD or 33 AD. The year 30 AD is too early a date, if what has been presented earlier about the birth and life of Jesus is at all true, but the year 33 AD could very well be possible.

Of course, Jesus could have died a year later than estimated above. It could be that when Luke mentioned the 15th year of the reign of Emperor Tiberius, he included only the full years of his reign in the calculation, or maybe Jesus did not start his preaching work until he was 31 years old, or maybe His period of activity was a year longer than what has been estimated.

But would there be other reasons why 32 AD would still be worth defending as the year of Jesus' death. And was the day of death absolutely Friday? Before answering these questions, let's look at what other problems there may be with our Christian tradition of celebrating Passover.

Problems in the Christian tradition?

According to our Christian tradition, Jesus died on Friday. On Saturday He was dead in the grave, and rose from the dead early on Sunday morning. This is how the Christian Passover has always been celebrated, regardless of when the Jewish Passover is celebrated. However, there are two things about this tradition that don't seem quite right.

God defined the holidays to be celebrated on precisely specified days. They were defined by the cycle of the moon to be well defined. Except for the weekly Sabbath, they were not defined according to the days of the week. God gave the holidays a meaning related to the Israelites' wilderness journey from Egypt to their own land. The Jews ate their Passover lamb just before leaving Egypt at the time of the full moon, on the 14th day of the first month, which is why it should be done every Passover at the same time to commemorate the departure from Egypt (Leviticus 23:2). All Jewish holidays were defined precisely based on the cycle of the moon.

From a Christian perspective, the Israelites' departure from Egypt was a picture of the liberation that took place when Christ was killed as the Passover lamb. It also had to happen during Passover, at the time of the full moon, so that its connection with the Jewish annual Passover lamb would be clear. The symbolic meaning of the Passover lamb of the Jews would be fully revealed only when their Messiah would be born into this world and by his death overcome the power of sin over them and all mankind. Jesus was born during the Jewish holidays and also died and rose again during the holidays. Therefore, it is problematic if Christian holidays are defined by days of the week, as they do not usually coincide with Jewish holiday times, which are determined by the cycle of the moon.

Why then do Jews and Christians celebrate Passover at different times? It is because of our Christian tradition that Jesus died on Friday and rose again the following Sunday. If perhaps it had been the case that the day of the week was Friday during the Jewish

Passover in the year of Jesus' death, this is by no means the case every Passover. In different years, there is a varying number of days between the Jewish Passover and the following Friday, the longest being up to six days. Christians wanted to celebrate their Passover according to the weekly calendar and Jews according to the traditional monthly calendar.

According to the Bible, the correct time for Passover is at dusk on the 14th of Nisan. The Bible does not say anything about the days of the week. Or is it still mentioned? John writes that the day of Jesus' death was the day of completion of the Great Sabbath.

> *Therefore, because it was the Preparation Day, that the bodies should not remain on the cross on the Sabbath (for that Sabbath was a high day), the Jews asked Pilate that their legs might be broken, and that they might be taken away. (John 19:31)*

The Great Sabbath meant the actual Passover day, which was also called the Feast of Unleavened Bread. It was celebrated every year in a Sabbath-like manner. Holidays celebrated according to the Sabbath law were called annual Sabbaths. The actual day of Passover, the feast of unleavened bread, was therefore always the Sabbath, regardless of the day of the week. So, the day of Jesus' death did not have to be Friday. It could have been any day of the week.

What about the day of Jesus' resurrection? Doesn't the Bible clearly say that it was the first day of the week? (Matt. 28:1, Mark. 16: 1-2, Luke 24:1, John 20:1) In most translations of the Bible, the time is expressed using the concept "the first day of the week", but in the original Greek text the time is defined as the day after the Sabbath. Of course, if the Sabbath is tied to Saturday according to the weekly calendar, the day after the Sabbath is Sunday, the first day of the week. But if the Sabbath is an annual Sabbath, it doesn't have to be.

So, we come to the conclusion that the day of Jesus' death did not necessarily have to be Friday, it could have been any day of the week, but not Saturday, the weekly Sabbath. Likewise, the day of Jesus' resurrection, when the women found the tomb empty, could have been any day of the week except Saturday. When we completely get rid of the days of the week in this way, the year of Jesus' death could have been any year that could be possible considering His age at death. For example, the year 32 AD is therefore completely possible.

However, let's look at another problem related to the traditional Christian way of celebrating the day of Jesus' death on a Friday and the day of the resurrection on the following Sunday. The Bible says that Jesus had to rise from the dead on the "third" day (Matthew 17:23, Luke 18:33, Acts 10:40, 1 Cor. 15.4). Did this time fill up from Friday to Sunday? Maybe, if we stretch the concept of "day" to the limit. Perhaps we could think in this way that the first was Friday, the day of Jesus' death, the second was Saturday, or the Sabbath, when He was in the grave, and the third was Sunday, the day of resurrection. However, in another passage, Jesus defined his time in the tomb in a way that will not be fulfilled in any case:

> *For as Jonah was three days and three nights in the belly of the great fish, so will the Son of Man be three days and three nights in the heart of the earth. (Matthew 12: 40)*

If there had to be three days and three nights between Jesus' death and resurrection, this prophecy will not be fulfilled from Friday to Sunday. Days could perhaps be counted in parts, but not nights. There is a clear contradiction here.

The contradiction with the traditional way of thinking is also in the way Luke presents the events after the resurrection and their timing. In chapter 24, he describes how the women went to the tomb after the Sabbath with perfumed oils, but the tomb was empty. However, in the tomb they saw two angels who informed them of Jesus' resurrection. (Luk 24: 1-8) Then a little later it is told how on the same day two of Jesus' disciples were going from Jerusalem to a village called Emmaus. On the way, Jesus joined them, but they did not recognize Him. Jesus pretended to be ignorant so that the men had to explain what had stirred their minds. They told the resurrected Jesus that their high priest and ruler had killed Jesus of Nazareth, and now that it was already the third day since this happened, some women had visited his tomb and had not found his body.

The day after the day of Jesus' death, the great Sabbath, was the first since the chief priests and rulers had put Jesus to death. The second and third day followed after that. In other words, there must have been two full days between Jesus' death and resurrection. This does not fit with the traditional way of thinking that Jesus died on Friday and rose again on Sunday.

Perhaps then we should think that Jesus rose on Monday. However, this does not agree with the information that the women went to the tomb on the day after the Sabbath (Luke 24:1). Well, maybe Jesus died on Thursday. Again, this does not fit in with the information that the day of Jesus' death was the preparation day for the Sabbath, i.e. the day before the Sabbath. (Joh. 19: 31) So if there were two full days between Jesus' death and resurrection, they both had to be Sabbaths.

Perhaps then the first Sabbath was a yearly Sabbath and the following one a weekly Sabbath. This might be a good solution to our problem. The day of Jesus' death would then be moved to Thursday. The problem with this thought model, however, is that, according to the calculations, between the years 29 and 36 AD, Passover was not on a Thursday in a single year. Another problem can be seen in the fact that the days of the week would continue to determine the year of Jesus' death.

Therefore, a completely gapless explanation has still not been found for the timing of Jesus' death and resurrection. But at this point, let's take a closer look at the ways of celebrating the Jewish Passover and what God ordered about them.

Feast times appointed by God

In all, God ordained seven feasts for the Jews to celebrate. He called them "feasts dedicated to the Lord" as if He Himself were the object of celebration on each of them. Three feasts were celebrated in the spring, usually in April, one in June and three in the fall, September-October. The spring festivals were the Passover (Pesah) on Nisan 14, the

Feast of Unleavened Bread (Hag haMotsi) on Nisan 15, and the Feast of First Fruits, i.e. the waving of the news banner (Yom haBikkurim) Nisan 16. The harvest festival or weekly festival (Shavuot) is celebrated on the 6th-7th of Sivan. Its time is determined by counting seven weeks from the Feast of First Fruits.

All Jewish men were to come to Jerusalem to pray and celebrate during the three feasts. These were the Passover (Pesah), the Feast of Weeks (Shavuot) and the Feast of Tabernacles (Sukkot). God ordained the feast times as follows.

> *'These are the feasts of the Lord, holy convocations which you shall proclaim at their appointed times: On the fourteenth day of the first month at twilight is the Lord's Passover. And on the fifteenth day of the same month is the Feast of Unleavened Bread to the Lord; seven days you must eat unleavened bread. On the first day you shall have a holy convocation; you shall do no customary work on it. But you shall offer an offering made by fire to the Lord for seven days. The seventh day shall be a holy convocation; you shall do no customary work on it.' " (Leviticus 23: 4-8)*

The Jewish Passover is always on the 14th -15th in the month of Nisan. According to the Jewish interpretation, Nisan 14 is the preparation day for Passover and Nisan 15 is the actual Passover day, which is the Sabbath. It is also the first day of the Feast of Unleavened Bread. Eating unleavened bread starts with the Passover meal and that custom continues for a week until the closing feast of unleavened bread on Nisan 22.

The next feast day appointed by God is the Feast of First Fruits. From it the following orders were given to the Israelites:

> *And the Lord spoke to Moses, saying, "Speak to the children of Israel, and say to them: 'When you come into the land which I give to you, and reap its harvest, then you shall bring a sheaf of the firstfruits of your harvest to the priest.He shall wave the sheaf before the Lord, to be accepted on your behalf; on the day after the Sabbath the priest shall wave i And you shall offer on that day, when you wave the sheaf, a male lamb of the first year, without blemish, as a burnt offering to the Lord. Its grain offering shall be two-tenths of an ephah of fine flour mixed with oil, an offering made by fire to the Lord, for a sweet aroma; and its drink offering shall be of wine, one-fourth of a hin. You shall eat neither bread nor parched grain nor fresh grain until the same day that you have brought an offering to your God; it shall be a statute forever throughout your generations in all your dwellings." (Leviticus 23: 9-14*

"On the day after the Sabbath" is again a somewhat open expression. Does it mean the day after the weekly Sabbath after Passover, as the Sadducees and later Christians have understood it. Or does it mean the day after the "Great Sabbath", i.e. the day after Passover, as the Pharisees and later the Orthodox Jews have interpreted it. If we start from the fact that the timing of major public feasts cannot depend on the weekly calendar, the latter interpretation must be considered correct. Feast of First Fruits (Jom haBikkurim) had to be celebrated after the "Great Shabbat", i.e. the Feast of Unleavened Bread, on Nisan 16. It is also called the Waving of the News Sheaf Festival or the second Passover day. Today, it is not defined as a Sabbath, but the sacrifices associated with the feast suggest that it was celebrated as a great feast. Possibly, at the time of Jesus, no work

was done on the Feast of First Fruits, i.e. it was celebrated in a Sabbath-like manner, like all other annual feasts ordained by God.

The Feast of First Fruits has received the least attention of the Jewish feasts, possibly because it is celebrated in conjunction with other holidays. Another reason may be that Jews do not know why it is celebrated. The first crop can ripen at different times in different years. Why should it be celebrated on that specific day? The third reason that the modern Jews desecrate this feast may be that Christians began to celebrate the Feast of First Fruits as the feast of Jesus' resurrection, albeit on the Sunday after Passover.

The Harvest Festival, or the Festival of Weeks (Shavuot), is prescribed as follows:

> *'And you shall count for yourselves from the day after the Sabbath, from the day that you brought the sheaf of the wave offering: seven Sabbaths shall be completed. Count fifty days to the day after the seventh Sabbath; then you shall offer a new grain offering to the Lord. You shall bring from your dwellings two wave loaves of two-tenths of an ephah. They shall be of fine flour; they shall be baked with leaven. They are the firstfruits to the Lord.*
>
> *And you shall offer with the bread seven lambs of the first year, without blemish, one young bull, and two rams. They shall be as a burnt offering to the Lord, with their grain offering and their drink offerings, an offering made by fire for a sweet aroma to the Lord. Then you shall sacrifice one kid of the goats as a sin offering, and two male lambs of the first year as a sacrifice of a peace offering*
>
> *The priest shall wave them with the bread of the firstfruits as a wave offering before the Lord, with the two lambs. They shall be holy to the Lord for the priest. And you shall proclaim on the same day that it is a holy convocation to you. You shall do no customary work on it. It shall be a statute forever in all your dwellings throughout your generations*
>
> *'When you reap the harvest of your land, you shall not wholly reap the corners of your field when you reap, nor shall you gather any gleaning from your harvest. You shall leave them for the poor and for the stranger: I am the Lord your God.' " (Leviticus 23: 15-22)*

The timing of the Harvest Festival is therefore exactly seven weeks after the Festival of First Fruits. Its first day is the most important and its time is usually the 6th of Sivan month. [34]Jews celebrate this holiday not only as a harvest festival, but also as the day of the giving of the Torah. Christians, on the other hand, celebrate Pentecost in memory of the fact that the Holy Spirit was poured out on the disciples that day (Acts 2). Then the first disciples were born-again and filled with the Holy Spirit.

Shavuot was one of those holidays when Jews had to come to Jerusalem to celebrate and pray. So, every year at the time of the Feast of the Weeks, the temple was full of Jews

[34]The books of Moses speak of two feasts of first fruits. The first is celebrated on the second day of Passover, i.e. Nisan 16. The seven-week countdown starts from the day after that. Another feast of first fruits is mentioned in the Book of Numbers (Numbers 28:26). It had to be celebrated at the end of the feast of weeks, that is, the counting of seven weeks. For the sake of clarity, the name "harvest festival" is used for the latter in this context.

from all over the world. When the Holy Spirit was poured out on the disciples, the disciples were praying in the temple. So it happened in public, in front of all the people. As a result of the outpouring of the Holy Spirit, the disciples were encouraged to publicly proclaim Jesus. According to the Bible, about three thousand men came to faith that day. Probably, if women are also included, there were many more converts.

In Jesus' parables, grain means saved people. This is how the "harvest festival" takes on a new Christian meaning. From a Christian point of view, it is celebrated because then for the first time people became "God's grain", i.e. they were saved and born-again. Jesus' disciples were the first, but on the same day there were thousands of them.

Let's go back to the Feast of First Fruits. Would it be possible to find a deep Christian meaning for that too? At the festival of the first fruits, i.e. the waving of the news sheaf, grain is also talked about. What "grain" does it refer to? Surely no one could be born again until the Holy Spirit was poured out on the disciples at Pentecost? Or is this really true? It must be taken into account that Jesus, in connection with his death, went into the depths of the abyss to preach and save people. When He came to the prison camps of the abyss, He broke the doors and beams to free the souls of Jews, Israelites and Gentiles who were imprisoned there. They became God's first fruits. Jesus had already given his atoning sacrifice and the Holy Spirit was present there. They were the first of all to be born-again. For that, news sheafs are waved on the day before Jesus' Resurrection Day, which was probably celebrated at the time of Jesus in a Sabbath-like manner.

The examination presented above shows that the days of Jesus' death and resurrection are not necessarily tied to the days of the week at all. The Sabbath after Jesus' death was the Feast of Unleavened Bread on Nisan 15. The second Sabbath was the Feast of First Fruits on Nisan 16, which was probably celebrated as a Sabbath at the time of Jesus. Thus, there were two Sabbaths between Jesus' death and resurrection, and Jesus was in the tomb for three days and three nights, according to Jonah's prophecy. Jesus died on the day before the first or great Sabbath, Nisan 14, and rose again on the day after the second Sabbath, or the Feast of First Fruits, on Nisan 17. The year was probably AD 32, as previously concluded.

Jesus' last Passover

Let's schedule the arrival of Jesus at the Passover celebration and the events after it in 32 AD.

Nisan 8 (April 8) Jesus arrived in Bethany (John 12). Mary anointed Him with nardus oil "for His burial."

Nisan 9 (April 9) Jesus rode a donkey from Bethany to Jerusalem. The people rejoiced, spread palm branches on the road and shouted Hosanna (John 12: 12-15). While riding a donkey into the temple area, Jesus publicly announced Himself as the Messiah of the Jews. (cf. Zech 9:9)

On the 10th of Nisan (April 10) Jesus was already in Jerusalem and the religious leaders of Israel had made the decision to kill Jesus at the due moment before the Passover feasts.

On the evening before the preparation day of Passover (the evening of April 13), which according to Jewish custom is already counted as part of the 14th day, Jesus eats his last meal with his disciples. (John 13)

On the 14th of Nisan (April 14), in the morning of the Passover preparation day, Jesus is captured and sentenced to death. He is crucified 2 to 3 hours before noon. A few hours after noon He is already dead. He is buried before the Great Sabbath begins, i.e. before sunset. (John 18 – 19)

Nisan 15 (April 15) is the Great Sabbath, the Feast of Unleavened Bread and the actual Passover day. Jesus is in Paradise, the third heaven, where the Holy Spirit awakens Him. There are no other souls, except for another evildoer who was killed on the cross at the same time as Jesus and whom Jesus promised to save. (Joh. 23: 39-43) Satan and his troops had conquered the place and taken all the souls from there to the prison camps of the Death.

The 16th of Nisan (April 16) is the festival of first fruits, i.e. the waving of the news sheaf which is also called the second day of Passover. Jesus is still in the world of souls but there He prepares to harvest the "first fruits" of human souls. Jesus frees the Jewish /Israelite souls from the prison camps of the Death, and leads them to Paradise.

Nisan 17 (April 17), the third day after His death. Jesus rises in his body, back to this earth. He appears to the women who came to the tomb and to many of his disciples. During the following days, He will appear to at least more than five hundred of His disciples as a testimony of His resurrection. (1 Cor. 15: 1-8)

On the 28th of Ijar (May 27), forty days from the day of Jesus' resurrection, Jesus ascends to heaven accompanied by a cloud. He takes the same seat of Rulership, at the right hand of the Father, from which He had left. (Ap. t. 1)

On the 6th of Sivan (June 4), seven weeks after the news sheaf waving festival, is the harvest festival, or the festival of the weeks (Shavuot). People have come from all over the world for the celebration and the disciples are also gathered in the temple. Suddenly there is a tremor from heaven and the disciples are filled with the Holy Spirit. They begin to speak a new language and gain the courage to proclaim the gospel of Christ everywhere. Then the first harvest of the people living on earth will be harvested. (Ap.t. 2)

What signs were seen in the starry sky when Jesus died?

Now that the time of Jesus' death has been found out, we can start to investigate what signs were visible in the starry sky when Jesus died. Jesus' death was a turning point in human history. If the starry sky was created to indicate important deadlines and moments, the time of Jesus' death should at least appear there as special signs. The starting point is now that Jesus died on Nisan 14 in 32 AD.

Again, the planetarium program is used as an aid. Nisan 1, when the moon appears as a small crescent to mark the beginning of a new month, was in our calendar April 1 that year. In 32 AD, the Jewish month of Nisan and our April exceptionally began on the

same day. Let's then move on to Passover, i.e. the 14th of April in AD 32. The time of the day can be set to around noon.

Sun

On April 14, 32 AD, the sun was in Aries. Aries is a male sheep. Throughout history it has been known that a sacrificial animal favorable to God is a ram/lamb. Already the first people sacrificed lambs to God (Genesis 4: 1-7). The Passover lamb that the Israelites slaughtered and ate just before leaving Egypt had to be a young, unblemished male lamb or kid. Its blood was smeared on the lintels of the doors, because it saved from the death and the curse that was on the earth like a plague (Ex. 12: 1-10). The Passover ram seen in the starry sky has always been a sign of the Savior, the propitiator of sins. His blood brings liberation and salvation to mankind.

So, when God created the starry sky, God had already decreed that the sun should be in the constellation Aries when mankind receives its atonement. As a harbinger, God ordered the Israelites to leave Egypt at exactly such a time when the sun was in Aries. The time was defined for its day by stipulating that the moon must be full at that time. This is how the Israelites timed the Passover, year after year, and sacrificed their sheep until finally the right sacrificial lamb came to Jerusalem on the Passover AD 32.

At the moment of Jesus' death, the sun darkened. Luke writes:

> *Now it was about the sixth hour (*about noon*), and there was darkness over all the earth until the ninth hour. Then the sun was darkened, and the veil of the temple was torn in two. And when Jesus had cried out with a loud voice, He said, "Father, 'into Your hands I commit My spirit.' " Having said this, He breathed His last. (Luke 23: 44-46)*

The darkening of the sun was a sign of death. However, it could not be due to an astronomical solar eclipse, which means the moon coming between the earth and the sun. Such was not possible at the time of Passover, when there is a full moon. If the moon comes between the earth and the sun, then, on the contrary, the moon is completely dark.

The eclipse was probably caused by some unusually dark cloud. The cloud covered the entire sky, creating a night-like atmosphere. In any case, it was a startling natural phenomenon. Even the Roman centurion was afraid of it and confessed: "This man was truly innocent." (Luke 24:47)

The tearing of the curtain of the temple from top to bottom was also a startling sign. However, it was not a sign of a curse, but a sign of a blessing. The curtain of the temple separates the Holy from the Holy of Holies. At the death of Jesus, that physical veil was torn. The tearing of the veil means metaphorically that, as a result of Jesus' atoning death, a believing person has an open path directly to the heavenly Holy of Holies.

Moon

The time of Passover was defined in such a way that fourteen days were counted from the new moon after the vernal equinox. The moon's rotation time around the earth is a little over 27 days, so there is a full moon on the 14th. It means that the sun, earth and moon are in the same line, but the moon is on the other side than the sun.

Even though the moon is behind the earth, the earth's shadow does not always fall on the moon during a full moon. However, this is what happened at Passover in AD 32. The lunar eclipse was total. The peoples of the Bible called a lunar eclipse a blood moon, and it was always believed to be somehow associated with bloodshed. In the minds of many, it portends war. In this case, however, it did not mean war, but the shedding of Jesus' blood on the cross. Even though the killing of Jesus involved many kinds of evil on the part of people, it was nevertheless something predetermined in God's plans and it turned to be a blessing to mankind.

At what time was the lunar eclipse on Passover (April 14) in the year 32 AD? It started around 10 AM, was at its fullest at about noon and ended around 2 PM. So it was exactly at the same time that Jesus was on the cross. According to the Gospels, Jesus was on the cross between the third hour, i.e. 9 am, and the ninth hour, i.e. 3 pm. The timing couldn't have been more exact.

Where was the moon then? In the middle of Libra! What does this mean? The scale depicts an altar on God's holy mountain! It was the perfect sign! In the story of the starry sky, the blood of Christ was brought to the heavenly altar to be weighed in the spirit world. There it was found to be a completely sufficient atonement and redemption, so that spirit mankind could be freed from Satan's power through it. Now this constellation took the lead role in this celestial play. The blood on Calvary's cross was again the perfect payment of atonement and redemption for mankind. The sins of the natural man had been atoned for and he had been redeemed from Satan's power at that moment so that he could be born-again and justified simply by taking that atoning blood upon himself in faith.

Venus

At the time of Jesus' death, Venus was near the sun in Aries. Venus represents the Holy Spirit.

On the cross, Jesus had to take upon himself the full punishment imposed on man. That is why He had to experience separation from God, which was apparently the most painful experience for Him. In order for the punishment to be fully suffered, the Holy Spirit withdrew from Him momentarily.

However, in the world of souls, the Holy Spirit probably woke Christ the day after death. During the three days that Christ spent under the earth, He preached to the souls and freed His own ones from the prison camps of Death. The Holy Spirit was present when Christ saved them from Satan's chains and brought them to the Paradise of the soul world. After that, the He raised their born-again spirits to the heaven of spirits.

Mercury

On April 14, in the year 32, Mercury was in the constellation of Pisces. At the time of Jesus' death, it was as if it cut the band of one of the Fishes. This symbolizes liberation from Satan, as at the other end of the band is a large predatory fish representing Satan. The band of the other Fish was later cut on the evening of Jesus' resurrection.

The constellation of Pisces has always meant the nation of Israel, which has fallen into the bonds of Satan. Two fish are seen in it, one means the northern state of Israel, the other means Judah. At the death of Jesus, the chains of both were broken. The Messiah of Israel set them free by his death.

Mars

Mars was in Aquarius on Passover of the year 32. Why in Aquarius? There is a clear explanation for that. The waters of Aquarius represent the blessings promised to early mankind, and especially to the patriarchs of Israel. For example, Abraham was promised: "I will make you a great nation and bless you, and your name will be great and there will be a blessing in it." I will bless those who bless you and curse those who curse you, and the blessing you receive will be a blessing to all the nations of the world." (Genesis 12:2) God (Christ) made many promises like this. However, all these promises were as if left hanging and waiting for the moment when Christ comes into the world and really fulfils his promises. Now was the moment. Through the death of Jesus, all the promises that had been given to the patriarchs and prophets of Israel were fulfilled.

Jupiter

Jupiter, the planet of the King, was between the horns of Taurus at Passover 32 AD. Taurus refers to the resurrection. There were two resurrections for Jesus. First, He ascended into this world, transforming His dead body into a resurrection body. This happened three days after His death. Then after about 40 days He ascended into the heavens promising to return on the last day.

Saturn

Saturn is in the constellation Cancer. Saturn's orbital period is about 30 years, so during the entire life of Jesus, it had only made one revolution around the sun. Saturn means eternal rest, which man attains through his ascension. In the case of Jesus, it prophesies His ascension to heaven about a month and a half after His death.

Summary

Just as at the time of Jesus' birth, at the time of his death, the sun, the moon and the five planets known from the olden days were in exactly the positions that can be assumed to be predetermined by God in relation to the fixed starry sky. If the seven "travellers" are exactly in the "right" places, we can no longer talk about chance.

As for the moment of Jesus' death, it was preordained above all that the sun is in Aries, which represents the sacrificial lamb of the starry sky. The eclipse of the sun mentioned in the Gospels cannot be explained astronomically, so it must have been caused by a particularly dark cloud.

It was also predestined that the moon would be full on the day Christ was to die. This made possible the "blood moon" or eclipse of the moon at its hour at the moment Christ died. Although lunar eclipses themselves are not very rare, the fact that the eclipse is total and that it happened in the middle of Libra makes it extremely rare. It was a predestined sign. The moon means Christ born into the world. "Blood Moon" means bloodshed and death. The scales are the heavenly altar on which the sufficiency of the redemption fee is weighed. Could there be a more perfect sign?

While Jesus was in the tomb, Mercury broke the bonds of Pisces, thus declaring the Israelites and Jews free from Satan. It also appeared on the morning of the resurrection, proclaiming the glad tidings of the gospel to all in the eastern sky.

What happened in the starry sky in the days after Jesus' death?

Day of Resurrection

Jesus' resurrection took place on the third day after His death, i.e. the 17th of Nisan. During these three days, the slowly moving planets like Saturn, Jupiter and Mars remained virtually stationary. Only the moon and Mercury are so fast-moving that a small change could be observed in them.

The Moon moved from Libra to Sagittarius in three days. Sagittarius represents Christ's victory over Satan.

By the evening of the 17th, Mercury cut another fish's tie. Thus, both fishes had been freed from Satan's bonds. The fishes mean Israel and Judah, but through Israel and Judah the Gentiles also get to share in the same freedom.

Mercury is the planet of resurrection and a swift-moving bringer of glad tidings. Did Mercury announce Jesus' victory over death on the morning of the resurrection? Sure enough, on the morning of April 17, it appeared on the horizon a little before sunrise. If this had not been the case, we could doubt the correctness of our timing. Mercury is rarely visible because it is usually obscured by the sun's brightness, but now it was at a point in its orbit where it would be visible between 5 and 6 a.m. in the eastern sky if the sky was clear.

Ascension day

According to Acts 1, Jesus appeared to his disciples several times during the forty days and spoke about the kingdom of God. Thus, He proved beyond doubt that He rose again after His death. (Acts 1:3) On the last day when Jesus was on the Mount of Olives, Jesus said goodbye to his disciples and blessed them. After that, the disciples saw how Jesus was taken up. A cloud took Him out of their sight. (Acts 1:9)

Calculating forty days from the day of Jesus' resurrection from death, we arrive at the 28th day of Ijar, i.e. the 27th day of May. Then all the planets are amazingly close to each other. The Sun, Moon, Jupiter and Venus are together in a cluster between Taurus and Gemini. Mercury is a little further away in Gemini, Saturn is in Cancer and Mars is a little behind in Pisces. If only the light of the sun had been absent, all five planets,

besides the sun and the moon, would have been visible at the same time between the east and the south at noon. It is rare.

Jupiter means the ruling Christ and Venus the Holy Spirit, the Spirit of Christ. A couple of days earlier, Jupiter and Venus had been in perfect conjunction. Normally, when these two brightest planets in the starry sky meet, it is always a significant event, because their combined effect creates an attention-grabbing bright light in the sky. However, now that they were so close to the sun, they probably couldn't be seen with the naked eye at all.

The moon was also close to the sun. It was completely dark. So it was the turn of the month, a new moon. The moon passed very close to the sun, but did not cover it.

The sun means the heavenly Christ and the moon the earth-born Christ, who reflects God's light. All the planets belong to Christ and proclaim His deeds. Being close to the upper figure of Gemini, which represents the resurrection, they seem to want to together praise the deeds of Christ. They have come together to witness Christ's ascension into heaven, which moment was like the culmination of all His actions.

Pentecost day

The Jewish festival of Shavuot, or harvest festival, is celebrated 49 days after the festival of first fruits. In the year 32 it was the 6th of Sivan, i.e. the 4th of June. The Sun was then in Gemini. Venus was right next to the Sun. Mercury approached Saturn in Cancer. Jupiter was still between Taurus and Gemini and Mars was in Pisces.

On the day of Pentecost, the Holy Spirit was poured out on the disciples, as a result of which they were born-gain and began to boldly proclaim the gospel of Christ. The upper figure of the figure of the Twins depicts the resurrected church, the lower one the church still remaining in the world. Venus means the Holy Spirit. On Pentecost and the following days for about a week, Venus will pass over both Twin patterns, representing the outpouring of the Holy Spirit from Christ to His church. It means people being born-again and being filled with the Holy Spirit, which first occurred at Pentecost in 32 AD. Since then, God's granary has begun to fill.